THE INNER TEACHINGS OF
The Philosophies and Religions of India

By YOGI RAMACHARAKA


THE YOGI PUBLICATION SOCIETY
MASONIC TEMPLE, CHICAGO, ILL.

LONDON AGENTS:
L. N. Fowler & Co., 7 Imperial Arcade, Ludgate Circus, C. E.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Lesson</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Pages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>I</td>
<td>The Land of the Ganges</td>
<td>23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>II</td>
<td>The Inner Teachings</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>III</td>
<td>The Sankhya System</td>
<td>81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IV</td>
<td>The Vedanta System</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>V</td>
<td>Patanjali's Yoga System</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VI</td>
<td>The Minor Systems</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VII</td>
<td>Buddhism</td>
<td>223</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>VIII</td>
<td>Sufism</td>
<td>288</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>IX</td>
<td>The Religions of India (Part I.)</td>
<td>247</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>X</td>
<td>The Religions of India (Part II.)</td>
<td>249</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XI</td>
<td>Hindu Wonder Working</td>
<td>320</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>XII</td>
<td>The Vedas; and Glossary of Sanscrit Terms</td>
<td>360</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
THE FIRST LESSON

THE LAND OF THE GANGES.

India—the Land of the Ganges—the home of Sanskrit, the Root-Language of the world—the Mother of Religions and Philosophies—the Twentieth Century and the Western World greet thee! From thy sources have come the languages of the world, in which men have expressed the thoughts arising in their minds—thy word-symbols have made possible advanced thinking and expression of thought. From thy thinkers and teachers have come the root-ideas which have since grown into many a religious and philosophical tree, with bud, leaf, flower, and fruit. To thee may be traced the great philosophical conceptions and religious truths that have animated and inspired man's thought for centuries. Thy hundred centuries of deep thought and meditation upon the Mysteries of Existence—the Secret of the Absolute—have proved as the leaven which has lightened the bread of life, and has raised the sodden mass of materiality and changed its character so that it may be partaken of without harm by reason of the transforming power of thy leaven!

The history of India runs back for many centuries, the Hindus themselves claiming that their records and traditions carry them back over a period of a hundred centuries—10,000 years—and that back of even this great period of time their people existed and had their successive civilizations and periods of race rest. Centuries before our present civilization had dawned
PHILOSOPHIES AND RELIGIONS OF INDIA.

—centuries before the Christian religion was estab­lished—centuries before even the time of Abraham, and still longer before the time of Moses and the practical beginning of the Jewish religion—the Hindu teachers of philosophy had formed great schools of thought, which in turn had been sub-divided by their followers, the teachings of which have come down along the line of the centuries even unto today. The Veda and the Upanishads were written centuries ago—beyond the time of recorded history—and have been handed down from teacher to pupil ever since. Be­fore the days of the Sphinx and the Pyramids of An­cient Egypt, India's great religious and philosophical teachers had formulated their doctrines and founded their schools of thought. Surely such antiquity of teaching, and the corresponding vitality of the doc­trines which has kept them alive and vigorous through the passage of these great periods of time, must arrest our attention and command our respect.

The leading scholars of the Western world have long since recognized and appreciated the great value and importance of the work of the Hindu thinkers along the line of philosophy, and have freely given credit to them for their fundamental work upon which a great body of the Western thought has been built. In fact, it is difficult to find any form of Western philosophy that has not used the Hindu philosophies as a basis—or, at least which has not, perhaps unconsciously, re-stated the fundamental truths uttered centuries before by some Hindu thinker. Every pos-
sible form of human philosophical speculation, conception, or theory, has been advanced by some Hindu philosopher during the centuries. It would seem that the Hindu philosophical mind has acted like the finest sieve, through which strained the volume of human philosophical thought, every idea of importance being gathered and applied, by someone, at some time, in India. Professors Max Müller and Paul Deussen have testified to the fact that India has been the fountain-head of philosophical thought, and that in the Vedas and the Upanishads may be found references to every philosophical conception that the Western mind has since evolved. This is no mere boast of the Hindus—an examination of the authorities will satisfy the most rigid proof on this point, as the best authorities freely admit.

Victor Cousin, the French writer upon philosophical history, has said: “When we read the poetical and philosophical monuments of the East,—above all, those of India, which are beginning to spread in Europe—we discover there many a truth, and truths so profound, and which make such a contrast with the meanness of the results at which European genius has sometimes stopped, that we are constrained to bend the knee before the philosophy of the East, and to see in this cradle of the human race the native land of the highest philosophy. * * * India contains the whole history of philosophy in a nutshell.” Sir Monier Williams, in his great work on the Hindu Religions, said: “Indeed, if I may be allowed the
anachronism, the Hindus were Spinozites more than
two thousand years before the existence of Spinoza;
and Darwinians many centuries before Darwin; and
Evolutionists many centuries before the doctrine of
Evolution had been accepted by the scientists of our
time, and before any word like 'Evolution' existed
in any language of the world." Many writers have
held that the great Grecian thinker and philosopher,
Pythagoras, received his instruction from Hindu
teachers upon his sojourn in India, and some of the
legends hold that upon his return to his native land
he brought a company of Hindu philosophers with
him, in order that the Greeks might receive the ben­
efit of their instruction. Whether or not this latter
statement may be true, it is undoubtedly true that
the vitality of Grecian philosophical thought was due
to Hindu influences. Prof. E. W. Hopkins has said:
"Plato was full of Sankhyan thought, worked out
by him, but taken from Pythagoras. Before the sixth
century B. C. all the religious-philosophical ideas of
Pythagoras were current in India. If there were but
one or two of these cases, they might be set aside as
accidental coincidences, but such coincidences are too
numerous to be the result of chance. * * * Neo-
Platonism and Christian Gnosticism owe much to In-
dia. The Gnostic ideas in regard to a plurality of
heavens and spiritual worlds go back directly to Hindu
sources. Soul and light were one in the Sankhya
system, before they became so in Greece, and when
they appeared united in Greece, it was by means of
the thought which was borrowed from India. The famous Three Gunas of the Sankhya reappeared as the Gnostic ‘three classes.’” Davies says: “Kapila’s System is the first formulated system of philosophy of which the world has a record. It is the earliest attempt on record to give an answer, from reason alone, to the mysterious questions which arise in every thoughtful mind about the origin of the world, the nature and relations of man and his future destiny.” The same authority says that: “The philosophy of Schopenhauer and Hartmann is a reproduction of the philosophical system of Kapila in its materialistic part, presented in a more elaborate form, but on the same fundamental lines. In this respect the human intellect has gone over the same ground that it occupied more than two thousand years ago; but on a more important question it has taken a step in retreat. Kapila recognized fully the existence of a soul in man, forming indeed his proper nature,—the absolute of Fichte,—distinct from matter and immortal; but our latest philosophy, both here and in Germany, can see in man only a highly developed organization.” Hopkins says: “Both Thales and Parmenides were indeed anticipated by Hindu sages, and The Eleatic school seems to be but a reflection of the Upanishads. The doctrines of Anaxamander and Heraclitus were perhaps not known first in Greece.” Schlegel has said: “The divine origin of man, as taught in the Vedanta, is continually inculcated, to stimulate his efforts to return, to animate him in the struggle, and
incite him to consider a reunion and reincorporation with Divinity as the one primary object of every action and reaction. Even the loftiest philosophy of the Europeans, the idealism of reason as it is set forth by the Greek philosophers, appears in comparison with the abundant light and vigor of Oriental idealism like a feeble Prometheus spark in the full flood of heavenly glory of the noonday sun, faltering and feeble and ever ready to be extinguished."

Of the Vedanta System of Hindu Philosophy, Max Müller says: "This constitutes the unique character of Vedanta, unique compared with every other philosophy of the world which has not been influenced by it, directly or indirectly." Speaking of the daring philosophical conceptions of the Vedanta in its denial of the reality of the phenomenal, and the assertion of the reality only of the Absolute One, Max Müller says: "None of our philosophers, not excepting Heraclitus, Plato, Kant, or Hegel, has ventured to erect such a spire, never frightened by storms or lightnings. Stone follows on stone, in regular succession after once the first step has been made, after once it has been clearly seen that in the beginning there can have been but One, as there will be but One in the end, whether we call it Atman or Brahman." Sir William Jones has said: "It is impossible to read the Vedanta, or the many fine compositions in illustration of it, without believing that Pythagoras and Plato derived their sublime theories from the same fountain with the Indian sages." Schopenhauer, the
great German philosopher, said: "There is no study more beneficial and elevating to mankind than the study of the Upanishads. It has been the solace of my life, and it will be the solace of my death." Paul Deussen, says: "God, the sole author of all good in us, is not, as in the Old Testament, a Being contrasted with and distinct from us, but rather our divine self. This and much more we may learn from the Upanishads: we shall learn this lesson if we are willing to put the finishing touch to the Christian consciousness, and to make it on all sides consistent and complete.'

The Western student who wishes to become acquainted with the Philosophies and Religions of India is placed at a great disadvantage by reason of his remoteness from the authoritative teachers, and also by reason of his inability to distinguish between the true and the untrue—the genuine and the spurious—the truth and the half-truth—among the voluminous writings on the subject. He finds a mass of literature relating to India and her religions and philosophies, written in English by various persons who often have made but a superficial study of the subject, and he is unable to reconcile the many conflicting statements that he finds in these books. He finds the various authorities flatly contradicting each other, and, in his ignorance, he is unable to decide upon the question of the relative and comparative reliability of these sources of information. This is not to be wondered at, when it is remembered that the majority of the
English writers on the subject have had their own information not from authoritative sources, but gleaned from various disconnected sources, the writers not being possessed of the power of intelligent discrimination, so foreign is the subject to their previous lines of thought and so opposed to their mental, religious, and philosophical training. It is true that there are a number of very good English works on the subject but they are greatly outnumbered by the mass of incompetent, erroneous, and sometimes prejudiced and biased treatises on the same lines.

For anyone to write intelligently upon the subject of Hindu Philosophy or Religion, it is necessary that he must be in sympathy with the Hindu mind and not necessarily a believer in their religions, or a follower of their philosophy, but most certainly possessed of a mind in sympathy with the fundamental conceptions and spiritual basis principles of the Hindu people. This is true regarding the teachings and beliefs of any people—imagine a Chinaman who lacked a Western training attempting to write a correct statement of the Western beliefs, philosophies, etc., from disconnected and contradictory sources of information, and you will have an idea of the difficulties in the way of the average Western person who would write of the Hindu Philosophies. In fact, our Chinaman would have an easier task, for the greater part of the Western thought has been expressed in books, whereas much of the Hindu thought exists only in the shape of verbal teaching, tradition, and "reading
between the lines” of printed books. For one to write intelligently of Hindu thought, he must possess not only the best sources of information, but also the “instinct” whereby he is able to discriminate between the authoritative teachings, and those which contain but half-truths—and above all, he must be possessed of the Hindu Spirit, whereby he may see things as the Hindu sees them—that subtle spiritual sense which enables one to go at once to the heart of the Inner Teachings—that Key which unlocks the Door of the Temple.

When it is remembered that many of these English attempts to interpret the Hindu Philosophies have been made by men who have lived in India as Christian missionaries, and whose duty it has been to discredit the native beliefs in the minds of the Hindus people in hope of winning them over to the creed and belief of the missionaries, it will be seen how prone to error such attempt must be. For no matter how sincere, honest and conscientious such a writer may be, his account must necessarily be colored by his point-of-view and the duties of his life—he is in the position of a paid attorney for one side trying to describe the case of the party whom he is opposing—an almost impossible task to fulfill with bias and prejudice. The paid attorney, zealous for his client’s interest, and impregnated with the one-sided view of the case, is not very likely to manifest a purely judicial mind and point-of-view, no matter how honest he may be.
And then again, the fundamental opposition between the basic philosophical conceptions of the Hindu philosopher and the Christian theologian can scarcely be imagined by one not familiar with both. As a slight instance, we may say that while "creation" is one of the basic propositions of the Christian theologian, the Hindu philosopher will not admit the existence of such a thing—he regards "creation" in the doctrine of the making of something from nothing, a conception which is filled with error for him, and which is absolutely unthinkable and insane from his point of view. To the Hindu mind nothing comes from nothing—everything that is either an eternal thing, or else a form or manifestation, or appearance emanation or phase of some eternal thing. The "miracle" of creating something from nothing is absolutely incomprehensible and unthinkable to the Hindu's mind—no matter how hard and honestly he may try to form a mental image of the thing, he confesses himself baffled—it is like asking him to think that twice two is something else but four—and that the shortest distance between two points is other than a straight line. To him, "naught" is always "naught," and never can become "aught" by any process human or divine.

Then again, to the Hindu mind, a mortal thing can never become immortal by any means. An immortal thing must always have been immortal, or else it never can become so. And therefore everything that is born must die sometime—and everything that dies
THE LAND OF THE GANGES.  

has been born sometime. To him Eternity must exist on both sides of the Now, in fact the Now is but a point in Eternity. Thus the Hindu is unable to accept the teachings of immortality for the soul, unless previous immortality be conceded to it. He can not conceive of any power “creating” a soul from nothing, and then bestowing immortality upon it for eternity. And while the Western philosopher, likewise, is unable to think of “aught coming from naught,” the subject presents no difficulty whatever to the Western theologian who readily conceives the thing being done by Divine fiat.

And, so you see how little the missionary writer is apt to grasp the fundamental Hindu conceptions, or point of view—his training and life-work prevents it. And what is true of the missionary is also true of the average Western investigator of the Eastern philosophies and religions. As the Hindus say, he who would grasp the Inner Teaching of the Hindu Philosophy must have an “Hindu Soul,” no matter what may be his race, or country. There are many Western people who have these “Hindu Souls,” as the increasing number of Western people who are interested in, and who intelligently and sympathetically understand the Hindu Teachings, may testify to. The Hindus, when they find such, explain it upon the theory of Reincarnation, saying “Once a Hindu, always a Hindu,” no matter in what race the Hindu Soul may incarnate—the concentrated force of the ancient teachings are indelibly impressed upon the
soul, and give it a tendency toward the Hindu thought in future lives. In fact, the Hindus hold that the souls of the ancient Hindu teachers, or rather of certain of them, are now incarnating in the West to lead the newer races toward a conception of the Truth, and their first disciples are the reincarnated Hindu souls abiding in the Western lands.

There is another difficulty attending the attempts of the Western writer who wishes to grasp the true meaning of the Hindu Philosophies, but who has failed to catch the spirit of the Hindu thought. We allude to the Inner Teachings which are to be found in all of the Oriental thought. The Oriental mind works upon entirely different psychological lines from the mind of the Western man. In the Western lands the impulse is to publish and proclaim every detail of the thought on any subject, sometimes in advance of its actual acceptance by the leading minds working along the lines of the particular subject. But in the Orient the tendency is precisely the opposite, and the sage is apt to reserve for himself and his close circle of personal students and followers the cream of the idea, deeming it too important to be spread broadcast to the unthinking and unappreciative public. Moreover, in the West the philosophy of a man is regarded as a purely intellectual matter, and he is not expected to live up to the philosophy that he has enunciated—while in the East the philosopher takes his teachings very much in earnest, and so does his public, and he is expected to live out his teachings in his everyday
In the land of the Ganges, life or else be considered a hypocrite. This being the case, the Oriental holds back his Inner Teachings for himself, until he is able to live out and manifest them in his life. And what is true of the individual is true of the great body of thinkers, who instinctively reserve for the few the Inner Teachings of their philosophies, deeming it almost a sacrilege to divulge the inner truths to anyone who has not proven his worthiness and right motives.

Moreover there is always the great body of the Inner Teachings of the Hindu Philosophies which are tacitly accepted and recognized by the students of the philosophies, but which are not openly taught. These basic truths are deeply impressed upon the Hindu consciousness, and are absorbed almost with their mother's milk. Consequently, the English investigator, finding no clear and detailed statement of these fundamental truths mentioned in the books, is apt to ignore them, and consequently is unable to understand the true meaning of certain secondary truths and ideas based upon the fundamental conceptions. This is apparent to anyone who has grasped the inner meaning of the Hindu philosophies, and who is able to see the common basis for the apparently contradictory theories and opposing schools, when he reads the essays and books written by Westerners who treat the different schools as diametrically opposed to each other and having no common basis of agreement. The truth is that all the various Hindu philosophies and religions are but various off-shoots
from a common trunk and root. If one discovers this root-thought, he is then able to follow out the subtle differences of interpretation and doctrine, and to reconcile their differences, whereas to the Western man who fails to perceive the common trunk and root the whole system of Hindu Philosophy is a tangled mass of contradictions, lacking relationship and harmony. In these lessons we hope to be able to so present the subject that the student may be able to see the common trunk and root, and then to follow out the diverging branches to the end, from the point of apparent separation; or on the other hand, to follow a line of thought back from its extreme point to the point where it diverges from the common trunk.

If the above statements regarding the difficulty of a correct understanding and interpretation of the Hindu Philosophies be true, what must be said of an attempt of the Western mind to understand and interpret the Hindu Religious systems, in all of their branches, denominations and division down to the finest hair-splitting degree. To the average Western mind the subject of the Hindu Religions is one of extreme perplexity and confusion, seemingly based upon an unstable foundation, and lacking coherence or any reasonable common basis or foundation. The Western mind sees and hears on one hand the highest spiritual teachings, and the most refined and subtle
philosophy coming from the master minds of Ancient India, and on the other hand sees and hears the grossest superstition and credulity accompanied by the most absurd forms of ritualistic nonsense and exhibitions of greedy and tyrannical priestcraft. On one hand he sees the most elevated spiritual conceptions, accompanied by the most austere and ascetic lives of their followers, while on the other hand he sees the exhibition of what appears to him to be the grossest forms of the old Phallic Worship accompanied by the most shocking exhibitions of immorality and obscenity. Can such things have a common origin—can there be any connection between the highest forms and the lowest? The inquirer forgets that in the history of all religions there have been witnessed these extremes and contradictions, but usually they are separated by periods of time and eras of thought, while in India they exist contemporaneously and almost side by side.

Then again, the Western mind sees the highest form of religious philosophy taught and practiced under some of the more elevated forms of the Vedanta, beyond which no human mind has ever dared to venture, so ethereal and tenuous are its conceptions, the Truth being followed until it faded into a transcendental vagueness impossible of being grasped except by the mind trained in the highest philosophic methods. And, opposing this, the Western observer sees what appears to him to be the crudest form of idol-worship, and debasing credulity and superstition—
almost a form of devil worship and fetishism. He is justified in asking whether there can be any common root and origin for these opposing conceptions and practices. It is no wonder that the Western world, hearing some of the reports of the missionaries and travellers, and then reading the high doctrines of the Vedas and Upanishads, fails to understand, and gives up the matter with a shake of the head and the thought that India must be a very nightmare of theological, religious and philosophical vagaries and conceptions. And, when to this he adds the reports of the "Wonder Workings" or "Magic" of some of the Hindu fakirs or magicians, it is still more perplexed; the difficulty not growing less when he hears the Hindu teachers declaring that these "miracles" and "wonder-workings" are not performed by high spiritual people, or by spiritual methods, but that on the contrary they are the result of methods along the lines of the "psychic," understandable by every one who cares to investigate the subject, and often performed by men most unspiritual and lacking morality or religious merit and often ignorant of even the rudiments of the higher philosophies. All this is most confusing to the Western mind, and we hope to be able to throw some light on the dark corners of this subject, also.

One of the explanations of the prevalence of the lowest forms of fetishism, superstition, and religious debasement in India, alongside of the highest forms
of religious and philosophical knowledge and teaching, is the mental atmosphere of India itself, and a study of the history of thought in that land. It must be remembered that for countless centuries the Hindu mind has confined itself closely to an investigation of "the other side of Life" to a degree not to be imagined by the Western mind. While the newer lands of the West, with their active pioneers in activity, have been pushing forward toward material advancement and progress, India has been resting quietly, dreaming of that which lies back of the material world, and under and above physical existence. To the Hindu mind the physical and material world is more or less of an illusion, inasmuch as it passes away almost while it is being formed, and is a thing of the moment merely—while the spiritual world is the real one and the one to which the mind of man may most properly be turned. Mind you, we are merely stating the fact and existing conditions that you may understand them, not as urging that the above method is the better. For, to be frank with you, we consider the general tendency of the Hindu mind to be as much "one-sided" as that of the Western world—the one leans to the "I Am" side, ignoring the "I Do" side; while the other places entire dependence upon the "I Do" phase, almost entirely ignoring the "I Am" phase. The one regards the side of Being, and ignores the side of Action; while the other regards Action as the essential thing, ignoring the vital importance of Being. To the Western world the Physical is the
dominant phase—to the East the Metaphysical holds the lead. The thinking minds of both East and West clearly see that the greatest progress in the future must come from a combining of the methods of the two lands, the Activity of the West being added to the Thought of the East, thus inspiring the old lands into new activities and energy; while to the Western activity must be added the spirituality and “soul-knowledge” of the East, in order that the rampant materiality may be neutralized and a proper balance maintained. And close observers see in the eagerness of the East to take on Western activity; and in the hunger and thirst of the West for knowledge of the soul and “that which is back of all life and the universe;” the indication of a wonderful future for the whole world, East and West together.

The people of India are separated by but a very thin veil from “the other side of life,” and any one who lives in India and who allows himself to “feel” the current of thought and life manifesting there, soon becomes aware that there is a vast psychological difference between the ancient land of the Ganges and the Western world. It is “in the air” of India, and none can live there without feeling its subtle effect and influence. No Western man who has lived in India for a half dozen years is ever the same man afterward, even if he returns to his own land. He never loses the feeling of the vague and nebulous Something Alive that is in the very air around him and about him. Scoff as he may, and materialist of
materialists though he may be, he still feels that Something around him—he has caught the psychic atmosphere of India.

And this fact of the mental and psychic atmosphere of the land of the Hindus, has a bad effect as well as good one. Just as does the rich ground of the tropical countries, under the blazing sun and other influences of Nature, bring forth a luxuriance of fruits, flowers and vegetation of a kind desired by Man, so does the same soil, under the same impulses, bring forth a rank growth of noxious weeds and vegetation—the fertile fields on the one side bearing marked contrast to the wild, fierce jungles on the other. And yet both conditions arise from the same soil, under the same sun, and rain, and atmospheric conditions. And, again, just as the wonderful sun of the tropics and the semi-tropical lands tends to bring forth the wonderful harvests and vegetable growths, so does it, at times, and under certain conditions, burn up, parch and destroy the grain, fruit and nutritious growths of the land, in a fierce and deadly drought, the result being that grim famine reigns where bountiful harvests formerly held court, and thousands perish from hunger instead of being nourished by Nature. And, as on the physical plane, so on the mental and spiritual, in India. The mental soil so rich and so filled with materials for spiritual growth under the Sun of Spiritual Knowledge, also becomes a field ripe for the noxious growths of superstition and credulity, devil-worship and frightful debasement of
thought and practice. And, again, just as the sun produces the bountiful harvest in one section, and the deadly drought in another, so does the rich spiritual development of India have its dark side in the degenerated teachings and "shadow" among the same people.

India is a land of marked spiritual contrasts—the highest and the lowest are to be found there side by side. But, to those who are able to get behind the scenes and probe to the heart of the matter, it always is evident that the debasing forms of religion in India are always found to be but the degenerated and debased sides of the true religious teachings of the Hindus. Just as men may and do degenerate morally, mentally and physically, so may and do men degenerate spiritually. Just as in the Western centres of civilization are to be found human monsters performing deeds more savage than those of the most ignorant savages—just as men of intellect are found guilty of acts and practices below the level of the beasts—so do we find in India the lower and ignorant classes of people so far fallen away from the magnificent spiritual teachings of their race that they are lower in the scale of true spirituality than the ignorant savage who has no spirituality at all. The greater the height, the greater the fall therefrom—the further the pendulum swings the one way, the further the swing in the other direction. The universal laws which manifest on the physical plane, are likewise in operation on the mental and spiritual planes as well.
Perhaps, when you have studied these lessons, you will be able to understand the true and the false about India's religions—and to see that while her philosophies reach the summits of the highest mountains of human knowledge, at the same time certain forms of her religions dwell in the darkest lower crevasses and canyons devoid of sunshine and the vivifying influences of the more favored sections.

India has a population of nearly, or quite, three hundred million people, spread over an immense territory closely populated. Its population is made up of numberless peoples and races, of all shades of religious opinions, and practices, among which are the millions of Orthodox Hindus (with their many forms of creeds and beliefs); Christians; Mahometans; Jews; Parsees; Buddhists; Jains; Sikhs; and others, including about a half million of aboriginal people, not Aryans or true Hindus, who adhere to their old form of ancestral worship. It is not to be wondered at that all shades and degrees of religious thought are to be found among these peoples, just as in Europe there is to be found every form, grade and degree of religious belief, from the highest to the lowest—and just as in America there is to be found the most advanced religious thought, side by side with some of the most superstitious and degrading forms among the ignorant—from the religious conception of an Emerson to the degrading beliefs of some of the southern negroes, little above the level of the Voodoo beliefs of their ancestors.
How few of the American people, of all classes just as one meets them on the streets, are capable of comprehending the sublime teachings of their countryman, Emerson. As in the East—so in the West—the law is universal. To those who ask: "Why is it that with the high conceptions of the Hindu Philosophy the masses of the Hindu people are not able to rise to a higher level?" we would answer: For the same reason that the high teachings of the Western Philosophers have not reached the understanding of the masses of the people of the Western world—the cause is the same, and lies far behind the distinctions between peoples and countries. In all lands there are advanced souls, and those less advanced—and still those which are far down in the scale. The man of the world-wide view of life, does not make narrow provincial comparisons between peoples, for he sees everywhere in operation the same universal laws of human nature, manifesting under the guise of local features and traits, but ever the same laws.

The peculiar local feature and traits among the Hindus—the features in which they differ the greatest from the Western peoples—is the fact that we have mentioned a moment ago, that in India the veil between the Visible and the Invisible is much thinner than in the Western lands. In India the crust between the surface of phenomenal life, and the great underlying noumenal life, is very thin indeed, and the sensitive soul may sense the throbbings of the underlying life, with its heart-beats and tumultuous currents of
being. This being so, while the advanced soul is thus brought into close touch with the Inner Life of the Universe, and is able to mount to a higher plane, the soul far back on The Path of Spiritual Attainment not having the intelligence or powers of discernment to apply the Hidden Forces of the Soul, is still conscious of the existence of the Underlying Life, and is apt to develop along the lower psychic lines, instead of along the higher spiritual ones, and accordingly tends toward superstition and credulity, and low spiritual ideals, instead of mounting upward. *The weed grows in the tropical climate, as well as the fruits and flowers.* Perhaps with even this slight explanation you may be able to understand this subject just a little better than you did before reading it. Let us trust so.

And now let us proceed to the consideration of the Basic Principles underlying the entire system of the Hindu Thought. And then let us pass on to an examination of the interpretation and teachings of each system, school cult and sect of that land so fertile and prolific of thought of Things Behind the Veil.
SPECIAL MESSAGE I.

BY YOGI RAMACHARAKA.

This month we begin the study of "The Philosophies and Religions of India." It is a subject of the greatest interest to all who have studied with us the previous lessons on our conception of the Yogi Philosophy. You will be able to trace step by step the progress of the great Hindu Philosophical Thought from the beginning down to the present time, in all of its branches and variations. You will be made acquainted with the Inner Teachings and the Fundamental Doctrines of the Hindu Philosophers, which will enable you to perceive the exact points of divergence and difference in interpretation, and the various points of reconciliation and agreement between the various schools and sects. With the key of the Fundamental Teachings you will be able to swing wide open the heavy outer doors of the Temples of Thought. And, moreover, as these Fundamental Teachings are basic and universal in their application, you will be able to unravel the tangles of Western Philosophy, as well as the Oriental Philosophy, by the means of your acquaintance with these Basic Principles, tracing each conception back to its origin, and placing it in its proper class. Moreover, you will see wherein our own System of Philosophy agrees with, and differs from, the various differing schools of the Hindu Philosophy. You will see that while we do not "wear the label" of any of the various schools, yet there are many points of agreement with the various ones in some of their divisions and subdivisions. We belong to what is known as the Eclectic School of Hindu Philosophy, which is really no crystallized school at all, but which founds itself firmly upon the solid rock of the Fundamental Teachings, and then "takes its own wherever it finds it" from the teachings of India's thinkers for the past five thousand years. "Eclectic," you know, means Selective; Chosen from various sources and systems, etc.; and in the very reverse of "Dogmatic" and "Sectarian." We have many points of agreement with the Monistic school of the Vedanta; and likewise many points of agreement with the Sankhya school; and also some points of agreement with Buddhism; but at the same time we take exception to many points put forth by each school. Besides, we have availed ourselves of that very great, and to us very important, body of independent thought outside of the regular Hindu systems, and which is held by the independent thinkers, teachers and philosophers of India and other parts of the East; besides drawing liberally upon other sources of Oriental Occult Teaching. To those, who not being acquainted with the history of the Hindu Philosophy, might object that an "Eclectic" System of Hindu Philosophy was a "new thing," and a product of modern tendencies, and therefore lacking the weight of ancient authority and precedent, we would quote the following from Prof. Richard Garbe, the well-known German authority on Hindu Philosophical History. Prof. Garbe says: "In the first century of the Christian Era, there was started in India an Eclectic movement which was chiefly occupied with the combination of the Sankhya, Yoga and Vedanta theories." Such a "movement" (not a school or system, remember) which has been in existence for two thousand years, and which occasioned the production of some of the most virile philosophical thought during that time, may be pardoned for declining to be called "new"; and for claiming its rightful place in the Hindu Philosophy.
And, now, in approaching this study, let us lay aside all prejudices, and preconceived conceptions and misapprehensions—and with open mind examine, consider and weigh the claims and teachings of these various systems—testing each with the touchstone of the Fundamental Principles which shall be given you, and above all perceiving the Unity in Diversity apparent to the student who has caught a glimpse of the Truth. Let us Meditate on the idea that Truth is Universal, and that no one person, or body of persons, ever has; ever had; ever will have; a monopoly of Truth. That there is Truth in all teachings—but that none have ALL the Truth. And so, seeing the Truth is All, and ALL in the Truth, let us lay aside prejudice and bigotry, and with clear eyes perceive the reflection of the Sun of Truth in the waters contained in the many earthen jars of Dogma, Doctrine, Creed, Sect, School, and System—but always remember that the TRUTH itself is something far above these earthen receptacles, with their stores of water, each reflecting the Light of the Truth which precedes from Above. And in so Meditating, let us carry in our minds the words of the thousands-of-years-old Rig-Veda, which says:

"THE TRUTH IS ONE—MEN CALL IT BY MANY NAMES."

And in this thought is to be found the Secret of Tolerance, Broadness, and Brotherhood, as in its absence appear Intolerance, Narrowness, Bigotry, Sectarianism, Dogmatic Assumption, Persecution, Hostility, Hatred and Separativeness. There is but ONE TRUTH—to know that Truth in its entirety is to BE that Truth—the bits and glimpses of Truth that we see in human Dogma, Creeds, and Closed Systems, are but the reflections of the Sun of Truth, far above in the heavens, as seen of the surface of the muddy water of the Earthen Jars standing in the Courtyard. Remember this and seek the Sun. But the Jars must be examined in turn, that we may know to distinguish the Truth from its reflection. Such is the Teaching of the Wise. Peace to Thee.
It is difficult to trace back to the beginning of the great Aryan Philosophies, so far removed from the present are those beginnings in point of time. It is estimated that the Aryan Race is at least one hundred centuries—10,000 years—old, at the present time, and some have thought that its teachings were based on those of some still older civilization. The Aryan civilization is certainly the mother of modern thought—yes, even of the languages of the civilized world, and Professor Max Müller has said that nearly all the word-concepts now in use by the civilized may be traced back to a few Sanscrit roots. Not only has the Aryan mind given us our subjects for thought, but also the very words by which these thoughts may be conceived and expressed.

Centuries upon centuries ago, the Aryan Race descended upon the plains of India, conquering and driving out the dark-skinned aboriginal inhabitants of that land. From whence the Aryans came, historians are undecided, but the legends indicate that they came from some unknown land at the North. Some have supposed that they came from the region of the North Pole, the former conditions of which region were quite different from present conditions, while others have supposed that they were the survivors of some great nation whose home had been destroyed by some convulsion of nature. Some of the old legends hold that the Aryans were the sur-
vivors of the lost continent of Lemuria which is said to have been situated in what is now known as the Pacific Ocean, and parts of the Indian Ocean, and which included what we now know as Australia, Australasia, and other portions of the Pacific Islands, which islands are really the surviving portions of the lost continent—its highest points—the lower portions being sunk beneath the waves. The legends hold that prior to the great cataclysm which destroyed the land and the people of Lemuria there was an emigration of a large number of Lemurians, led by certain religious leaders who had foretold the coming destruction of the land. The people and their descendants took refuge on some of the higher points of the distant northern parts of the land, which were turned into islands at the time of the cataclysm. Dwelling on these islands for centuries, they afterwards emigrated to the mainland of the new country which had risen from the sea toward the south, and which is now known as India. They found the land occupied by dark-skinned aborigines who had been driven there from other lands, by the convulsions of nature, the descendants of the Aryans overcoming them by reason of the superior Aryan mental development. It is interesting to note, however, that there are nearly a million of the descendants of these non-Aryan aborigines still living in parts of India, the Aryans having allowed them to dwell in peace, and who still adhere to the primitive religions of their forefathers of centuries back, their conquerors having respected their
beliefs, and having refrained from forcing their own religions upon them.

The Aryans prospered in the new lands, and from them descended the present Aryan races of India. A portion of them, however, passed on to what is now known as Europe, and their descendants today are known as the Germanic, Italian, Celtic, Greek races, etc. Few people in the West realize that the Aryan Hindus and the dominant races of the Western world are descendants of the same stock, and are not separate people, as are the Chinese, Japanese, etc. The fact of the common origin of these peoples accounts for many of the underlying beliefs common to the several races in their earlier history, namely, that of Re-birth, etc., which the ancestors of the Western races held.

During the period of their emigration, wanderings, re-establishing fixed conditions, etc., which extended over many centuries, the ancient Aryans lost much of their culture and venerate of the old civilization, as has always been the case among pioneers from an older land entering into a new land in which they must "begin from the bottom" and build up a new civilization. Confronted with new and trying conditions and environments, they gradually relapsed into a condition of primitive simplicity, the old truths and knowledge passing away and being replaced by traditions, legends, and vague memories of the past teachings transmitted by the old men of the people to their grandchildren and great-grandchildren, and thus
being kept alive. But although the greater part of their philosophy was lost, and their religion passed from a condition of subtle metaphysical doctrine back into a condition of primitive, simple religion, still there were some fundamental truths that never were lost to them. The old teachings had been of a great, universal One Absolute Being from whom all else emanated—and from whom the individual souls proceeded "as the rising sparks from the blazing fire"; and of the Immortality of the Soul, which never was born and never could die, and which was subject to re-birth, under an universal law of cause and effect. And, although the ancient Aryans lost the full understanding of that One Absolute Being, they never wandered away from the idea of a great Nature-Spirit of which in some mysterious way they were a part—nor did they lose their hold on the doctrine of Reincarnation. These fundamental doctrines clung to the race throughout the centuries, and still continue with it.

These simple, primitive people naturally fell into the ways of all people of their degree of civilization, and they proceeded to create gods and demi-gods without number, according to their conceptions and the demands of their imaginations, the number increasing, and the differences began to manifest more clearly, as the race rapidly increased and divided into tribes, peoples and nations. But the Aryan mind in India never lost sight of the fact that above and over all of their gods there existed the One from which
even the gods proceeded. Even in the most backward of the tribes, who had relapsed into a state of idolatrous practices and whose collection of gods included many crude conceptions, some of which were practically forms of devil-worship, still above all they had their tradition of their "God of Gods." And so the race began its upward climb again, passing through all the stages that all races have manifested in the evolution of their religious beliefs—but always having their inherited ideas of The One manifesting its subtle influence, and striving to unfold itself once more into the religious consciousness of the race.

At a period estimated at about five thousand years before the Christian era, many of the Hindu people, particularly in certain favored sections in which the struggle for life was not so severe, and in which the people had risen to a comparatively high state of culture and knowledge, began to manifest a great interest in Philosophy. The Hindus claim that this was caused by the Reincarnation of many of the old teachers of the root-race, who, returning to the earth and incarnating in the bodies of their descendants, began to revive the old knowledge which had been lost during the centuries of emigration, wandering, and building up of the new civilization. About this time, whatever may have been the cause, there began a wonderful revival of philosophical speculation and thought, the effects of which are manifest in India even unto this day. At that time appeared those great thinkers whom we now call the "Ancient
Hindu Sages," the memory of whom is kept alive in India of today by tradition. These men antedated the writing of the Vedas and the Upanishads, the ancient and sacred works of the Hindus. These Sages started the Hindu School of Philosophy which has since exerted so marked an influence upon the race.

So far as we are able to gather from written and verbal tradition—particularly the latter, for the Hindus always have passed along the bulk of their teachings in this way—the Sages gathered around them the most intelligent young men of their race and began to formulate and expound a philosophy of Pure Reason. The students were instructed to lay aside all of their preconceived ideas, and religious teachings, so far as philosophical conceptions were concerned, and as we would now say in the West, "to begin from the ground up," laying a firm foundation, and then carefully erecting the structure of thought thereupon. In fact, so concerned were the Sages in establishing a firm foundation for the new philosophy, that it may be said that their entire work was in the direction of laying the Great Foundation of the Hindu Philosophy, leaving for their followers through the centuries the work of erecting the superstructure thereupon. And so well was their work done, that although many philosophies have come, and many have gone, in India during the past fifty centuries, the Foundations of the Sages still remain, as sound and as firm as when first laid, unchanged, unhurt, and unaffected by the building up and tearing down work that has gone
on over them in the many years since they were laid. Surely such Foundation Work must be sound, and well worthy of the attention and consideration of all thinkers, no matter what their belief, or race, or country. Let us now consider the work of the Sages, and the Foundation they laid.

In the first place, the Sages bade their students observe that there was nothing Constant, Abiding, Fixed, and Imperishable in the phenomenal aspect of Nature and the Universe. At this place it may be well to give their idea of the meaning of "Phenomenal." To them the Sanscrit word conveying the idea that we now express by the word "phenomenal" meant "that which appears to the senses—that which is seen, felt, heard, smelled, tasted, or sensed in any way." The Greek word "phenomenal" is defined by Webster as: "An appearance; anything visible; whatever is apprehended by observation"—the two words being almost identical in meaning. The Sages then bade their students observe that the phenomenal world was but a series of changing, shifting forms and events, nothing being abiding or permanent. To the mind of the Sages none of these phenomenal things—nor all of them combined—was or were "Real," the term being used in the sense of "existing, fixed, permanent, constant"—just as we use the term in connection with "Real Property—Real Estate—Realty," etc., in law today. And, accordingly, the Sages bade their students recognize that the Phenomenal Universe was not "Real" in the philosophical sense of the word.
The next step was to bid the students recognize that underneath all the changing and shifting manifestations of the Phenomenal Universe there must be something that was Real, and Substantial, upon the face or surface of which occurred the constant play of matter, force, and life, as the ripple and waves played upon the surface of the ocean, or as the clouds passed before the blue of the sky. They held that Pure Reason must convince any philosophical mind that there must be Something Real and Substantial under and behind the Phenomenal Universe, else the latter could not exist even in appearance—that there must be a Background of Reality, or a Foundation of Substance. Their term, from which the concept of “Substance” arose, may be understood by the definition of “Substance,” which is given by Webster as follows: “That which underlies all outward manifestations; substratum; that in which all properties inhere, that constituting anything what it is; nature; real or existing essence; etc.” (Kindly remember that the word is not used in the sense of “Matter, or Material Things.”) And that consequently, this Universal Substance must be Real—and that in its totality it was necessarily the only Reality. The next step was the recognition that this Substantiality must be but One in its essential being, otherwise there could not exist that continuity and orderly trend of manifestation observable in the Phenomenal Universe.

The next step in the logical reasoning was that this Ultimate Reality must be above all phenomenal
attributes and qualities, including those of man, and consequently that its Inner Nature, or Essential Being was beyond the cognition, knowledge or even the imagination of man, and was Unknowable in that sense, and therefore beyond definition or name—therefore the Sages styled this Ultimate Reality by the Sanscrit word “TAT,” from which the English word “THAT” is derived—a pronoun referring to something supposed to be understood—in this case implying no qualities, attributes or name. And the Sanscrit word, Tat, and its English equivalent, “THAT,” is still used even unto today to designate or point out (but not to describe) the Hindu idea of the Ultimate Reality behind the Phenomenal Universe—and in these lessons we shall so use the term, or its more popular Hindu equivalent “Brahman,” or “The Absolute,” our own favorite term.

The next step in the chain of reasoning was that, applying the fundamental Hindu axiom: “Something never can be caused by, or proceed from Nothing,” and as there was nothing other than THAT in Real Existence, or which could have caused it, and as Reality even could not have been Self-created from nothing, it must follow that THAT must always have existed, and must be Eternal. And, also, applying the Hindu axiom that “Something cannot be dissolved into Nothing,” THAT cannot cease to be, and must be Everlasting. Therefore, THAT is to be considered as Eternal.

The next step was that, inasmuch as there was
nothing outside of THAT with which, or by which, it could be defined, bounded, determined, affected, caused, or influenced, it must be held that THAT is Infinite. It was also held that as there was nothing else that could act as a Cause of the Phenomenal Universe, THAT must be its only efficient and sufficient Cause. But in this connection the subtle mind of the Hindu Sages escaped the placing of THAT in the category of other Causes, as some of the Western philosophers have done when they call it "the First Cause." Instead, they held that it is the Causeless Cause—the Only Real Cause, and that other than THAT there can be no Real Cause. Following this line of reasoning they discovered that all that we call Cause and Effect in the Phenomenal World is but a series or sequence of Consecutive Effects, that is, a series of sequence of objects or events following in an orderly train; successive; uninterrupted; continuous and constant, and all proceeding from the One Cause—THAT. In the Phenomenal World each object or event is both a Cause and an Effect (relatively speaking)—that is, an Effect of the preceding object or event, and the Cause (relative) of the succeeding object or event—the Effect being the Cause (relative) reproduced—each Effect thus being in the Cause (relative). This being so, it follows that the Laws of the Phenomenal Universe are continuous, regular and uniform, and to be depended upon. Therefore THAT may be considered as The Only Real Cause.

The next step was to recognize that THAT was
necessarily Unchangeable, there being nothing to change It; nothing into which It could be changed; and moreover as there was nothing but Itself that it could be, It being All that Is, there is nothing else It could change Itself into, as there cannot be anything created from nothing, and even THAT could not create Itself into any Reality other than that which It is, any more than It could change Itself into Noth­
ingness or Non-Reality. And, moreover, it was held that THAT could not divide Itself into parts, for there was nothing else to divide it, or by which it could be divided, or with which to separate the parts —moreover, if it were divided there would be two or more THATS or Realities, instead of but one, and its Infinite nature would be destroyed, something which the Sages deemed impossible. Therefore it was held that THAT was Unchangeable and Invisible.

The next step was to declare the truth that as all that truly IS must be Real (in the sense of the term that we have explained) and as THAT being all that is Real must be ALL that IS—then it followed that other than THAT there could be nothing that IS. And, accordingly all that seemed or appeared to be, must lack true reality and existence, and must be either Nothing, or else an emanation of some kind, or manifestation of some kind of THAT. And upon this Basic Proposition the Hindu Philosophers insisted that all Truth regarding the Universe must be based. They would not admit the “creation” (real) of any-
thing phenomenal, for they claimed that their axiom,
"Something cannot be created from Nothing," when applied, demonstrated that even THAT could not have "created" the Phenomenal Universe or the Individual Souls from nothing, nor could THAT have "created" anything from Its own substance or essence; nor was there anything outside of Itself that THAT could have used with which to "create" anything—therefore it followed that nothing had been, or could have been really "created," and that therefore the Phenomenal Universe, and all it contained, including the Individual Souls must have "emanated from," or been "manifested by" THAT in some manner and by means of processes beyond the power of the mind of man to determine, although not beyond his power to imagine. And upon that Basic Proposition the Sages rested their speculation and reasoning regarding the Phenomenal Universe. And upon that firm basis have been erected the many structures of subsequent Hindu Philosophy. And, now, let us give you a little summing up of the conclusions that were arrived at by these Ancient Hindu Sages, and their earlier followers, before we pass to the subsequent developments of the philosophical thought of India.

To begin with, the Hindu Sages assumed Three Axioms, or Self-Evident Truths, upon which they based their Thought regarding the Phenomenal Universe, and the Reality which they held was to be found behind it. These Three Axioms were as follows:
I. From Nothing, Nothing can come; Something cannot be caused by, or proceed from Nothing; Nothing Real can be Created, for if it is Not Now, it never Can Be—If It Ever Was Not, it Is Not Now—if it Is Now, it Ever Has Been.

II. Something Real cannot be dissolved into Nothing; if It Is Now, it Always Will Be; Nothing That Is can ever Be Destroyed; Dissolution is merely the Changing of Form—the resolving of an Effect into its Preceding Cause (real or relative).

III. What is Evolved, must have been Involved; the Cause (real or relative) must contain the Effect; the Effect must be the reproduction of the Cause (real or relative).

As we have seen, from the beginnings of the Hindu Philosophical thought, there was manifested an almost intuitive desire to go back and through the phenomenal aspect of things—back through the things which bore names, even though these things were conceived of as universal principles—back still further, and further, until at last was to be found THAT which was not capable of further analysis or refinement—and which could not even be called a Something—and which the Hindu mind has always called THAT, because no other term could be applied to it without ascribing attributes or qualities—THAT which would be left even after all the universe had been thought away in the refinement of metaphysical speculation. The early thinkers asked the questions: "When the universe disintegrates, what is it that absorbs it? What is the
Reality behind, and under the world of change and destruction? Upon what permanent foundation does the universe of impermanency rest?"

The old legends tell of the Hindu philosophers thousands of years before the Roman Empire, asking the ultimate questions, such as: "What is there that will still exist though there be no universe; no heavens; no gods; no anything?" The answer agreed upon by the sages being "Infinite Essential Space." And so space was considered as a Reality that could not be thought away even by the use of the most powerful imagination. But their conception of space was not that of an immense, infinite Nothing—for the Hindu mind abhors ideas of Nothing, and will not admit that Anything can proceed from Nothing—instead, their idea of Essential Space was that of an Actual Reality—an Absolute Substantial Reality from which all Things were manifestations, emanations, expressions, or thoughts. They thought of Infinite Essential Space as a No-Thing, but not as Nothing. To them Space was not only "an infinite capacity for extending objects," which is the physical aspect of it—but something more—an Infinite Bare Abstract Subjectivity, which the human mind was compelled to admit in all of its conceptions, and yet was unable to think of as "in-itself."

In the second place the early Hindu thinkers were compelled to admit the Reality of Motion, as an aspect of the Ultimate Reality. They reasoned that there was manifested an Activity which proceeded from
THAT, and which evidently was not merely a phenomenal manifestation but rather an inherent and essential aspect of Itself. They held that as all Activity arises from Motion, therefore the Essence of Motion must inhere in THAT. And so they formulated the idea that Absolute Essential Motion was a second aspect of THAT—but in their conception of that Absolute Essential Motion they regarded it as of such infinite degree of power and rate of vibration that to all human thought it must be regarded as Absolute Rest—Motionless Motion consisting of vibration of such a high rate and degree that to the highest human consciousness it would appear as absolutely at rest, just as a rapidly whirling wheel seems to stand still. Therefore the Hindu's second aspect of THAT may be stated as Absolute Essential Abstract Motion-at-Rest, if the term is permissible—something that is unthinkable “in-itself.”

In the third place, the early Hindu thinkers were compelled to recognize the Real Existence of a Law which was manifested in all the phenomena of the Universe, and which was constant, fixed, unchangeable and possessing all the attributes of Reality. They could not reason, think, or imagine this Law out of existence, nor could they conceive that it had ever Not-Been, else they would be committing the absurdity of assuming that the fundamental facts recognized by the reason could ever, at any time in the past, not have been, for instance that the principles of Geometry of Space ever could have been not-true; that mathe-
mational principles and the laws of logic ever could have been untrue and non-existent; in short that things which were perceived to be superior to change and time, and which manifested all the elements of reality, ever could not have been, or ever could have been otherwise than they are. Therefore, the philosophers were forced to recognize Absolute Abstract Law as a third aspect of THAT—their conception being of an Abstract Absolute LAW which was impossible of being understood "in-itself," but which existed as an aspect of THAT, and which governed all of the phenomenal manifestations of Motion, or Matter, or even of its own expressions in the shape of the Laws of Nature, in which shape it manifests in the phenomenal world. The Law was sometimes regarded as the WILL of THAT.

It was held that just as all phenomenal manifestations of Matter must be an appearance, reflection expression, or emanation of the first aspect of THAT—Absolute Essential Space; so all phenomenal manifestations of Physical Energy or Force, or Power must be an appearance, reflection, expression or emanation of the second aspect of THAT—Absolute Essential Motion; and all phenomenal manifestation of Universal Laws must be an appearance, reflection, expression or emanation of the third aspect of THAT—Absolute Abstract Law. But these three aspects were recognized as but different views of the One Reality, and not as three "parts" or "principles," or "persons." It was not a Trinity, but a One viewed
from three view-points. As to the abstract conceptions of these three aspects—so far removed from phenomenal manifestations, it is scarcely a matter of wonder that Western thinkers have thought that the Hindu metaphysicians taught that “All is Nothing,” so high did their conceptions soar up into the thin and rarefied air of transcendental philosophy. But the “No-Thingness” of the Hindu is very far removed from the “Nothingness” of the Western Mind.

The Western thinker often expresses surprise that Life and Mind are not included in the list of aspects of THAT, by the Hindu thinkers. But the latter considered the Mind and Life of the phenomenal world as merely reflections or appearances of the BEING of THAT, and not as any of the aspects of It—that is, as phenomenal counterparts or reflections of the WHOLE Being of THAT, rather than of any of its aspects. They could not conceive of the BEING OF THAT as possible without an Infinite Existence and Knowing, but they made a subtle distinction, and would not say THAT “lived” or “thought” (these being phenomenal manifestations and attributes) but simply said THAT “IS,” the statement of Real Being carrying with it the conception of Infinite and Absolute Life Existence and Knowing, of which Life and Mind are the phenomenal reflections.

From this Hindu Root-Thought of the One Reality—THAT—proceed all of the various conceptions regarding the Universal Substance—the Universal Energy—even the Universal Soul—the highest con-
ception being that they all proceed from THAT, and that THAT is thinkable when all these secondary conceptions are thought away. THAT is the one thing behind which and beyond which the human mind is unable to think—which the human mind cannot think out of subjective existence, for it is the very foundation, or the background, of Thought itself. And it will be found that THAT is back of all conceptions of Deity, personal or impersonal—all god conceptions emanate from this fundamental conception. The best Hindu teachers have always held that THAT was incapable of being expressed in words—was unthinkable and unspeakable in terms of description—that to “define It was to limit It, and thus consequently to deny It”—It transcends the power of the human understanding and imagination, and is beyond the range and reach of human thought. But yet, the human mind, if it thinks of the subject at all, is inevitably compelled to conceive of the existence of THAT. It cannot be thought out of subjective existence in the consideration of the Nature of Things, any more than can the “I” be thought out of existence by the individual when thinking of personal things. It defies the power of description, and yet must be postulated as existing. When we reach the consideration of the various philosophies and religions of India we shall see the structures that men have attempted to erect upon this basic foundation, and under all of them we shall discover the same elementary conception of the Ancient Hindu Teachers, although
often almost covered up and hidden by the temporary structures built thereon. And these structures will pass away as have all of man’s theories and creeds—but so long as human thought exists these Fundamental Truths must be accepted as basic and necessary. And if you will examine the philosophies and religions of the Western world, you will find that same basic foundation under them all—if this were not so they could not stand.

The above mentioned Fundamental Truths of the Hindu Philosophy regarding THAT are regarded by their best thinkers to be axiomatic and beyond doubt or question. In order that you may understand the reasoning manifested through the subsequent lessons, when the various conceptions are considered, it would be well for you to acquaint yourselves thoroughly with the above lines of reasoning of the early Hindu sages. You will find that once well grounded in them you will be able to consider any metaphysical or philosophical question with a new clearness of thought and discrimination. They are the Axioms of the Hindu Thought, which were formulated many centuries ago by the keenest philosophical intellects of which we have any record. And they are well worth the careful consideration of every one who wishes to think along philosophical lines.

It will be noticed that in the formulation of the above mentioned Fundamental Principles of the Hindu Philosophies, the early teachers considered the
Problem exclusively from the standpoint of Pure Reason, and independent of any religious teachings or the voice of religious authority. This occurred not because the early teachers wished to express their disbelief in the prevailing religions of their day, but because they felt that Truth must be above the exercise of mere Faith, or acceptance of doctrines and dogmas issued upon the bidding of real or assumed authority. They felt that man had been given Reason wherewith to examine for himself into the great problems of life, being and the universe—Reason which was not required for the needs of the struggle for material existence, but which was evidently evolved for the purpose of purely intellectual work and function—and, this being so, it became the duty of advanced men to exercise this Reason to the utmost—to inquire of its highest reports and conclusions, and then to abide by the results of the inquiry.

And there were other reasons inspiring these early thinkers to formulate schools of philosophy, which should run along side-by-side with the religious teachings of the race. These wise men foresaw the rise of dogmatic religious teachings, or theology, fostered and nurtured by a priesthood which would profit thereby, the end being that the populace would have borne upon them a mass of dogma and so-called “authoritative” teaching, ceremonies, ritual and creeds, utterly foreign to the essence of the true faith, and which would end by smothering true religious philosophy by the cover of ecclesiasticism. This fear has
been found to be well grounded, by the experience of men in all times and lands—the growth of organized churches and priesthoods having invariably been accompanied by a decrease in the philosophical freedom and clearness of thought, and a perversion of the original teachings of the religion in question. Such seems to be the laws of church organization and the crystallization of creeds. And, so, these ancient sages wished to establish a co-ordinate branch of thought—one founded on Pure Reason rather than on Faith and Authority—and which would tend to keep pure the teachings and bright the flame of Truth, even when the pall of ecclesiasticism would descend upon the Hindu Teachings, from time to time.

And this precaution has tended to keep true philosophical thought alive in India for over five thousand years—fifty centuries. From time to time the religious teachers and leaders would become more and more orthodox, and ritual, form, ceremonies and creeds would cause the people to forget the Ancient Wisdom. Gods, demi-gods and supernatural creatures and beings of all kinds would take the place of the thought of THAT in the minds of the people, and THAT would appear only as a shadowy and nebulous background to the personifications of Deity, and the numerous Avatars or Incarnations of the Divine. And so religious forms would flourish and the religious spirit would wither and fade away. Then there would be sure to arise some Heretic or Dissenter—Protestant or Reformer—who would return to the ancient
teachings and philosophies of the Fathers, sounding again the old note of THAT, and the employment of Pure Reason as a basis for Faith, rather than the ecclesiastical formalism and dogmatic theology upon which so much so-called "religion" is based. These reformers would attract many of the thinking people to them, who would be followed by a number of the less intelligent ones, and a new school, or form of religion would be adopted, and if based upon sound reasoning and practical precepts would grow and flourish and prosper as did the old denominations. But sooner or later the apathy and numbness of old-age in church life would come to the new school also, and then would rise another schism or reform. And, so on through the centuries, school after school has arisen—schism after schism has sprung into existence—each having its birth, rise, decline, death and decay—and each having as its source of inspiration the Philosophy of the Fathers, which had been handed down principally by tradition and legend, the Oriental memory being remarkable in this respect, the teachings of many centuries ago having been handed down intact from teacher to pupil, by pure memory, even unto this day.

After the lapse of several centuries, there began to be numerous bits of writing on the part of the Hindu poets and others, into which naturally crept mention of the early teachings and philosophy, much of it being related in a style colored and tinged with the poetic fancy of the writer. Then, after a time, learned
teachers would form schools of teachings and thought from which would arise philosophical writings on the part of their followers. In this way arose the Upanishads, that wonderful collection of ancient Sanscrit writings, in which is contained scraps of the highest philosophical thought and wisdom that ever emanated from the mind of man. If one has the Master-Key of the fundamental teachings, such as we have mentioned in this lesson, he may read from the Upanishads an elaboration and exemplification of these doctrines that will prove a source of the greatest delight to him, and which will result in the opening up of his mind to the highest and most elevating thoughts. The boldness and daring whereby some of these old thinkers pursue an idea to its logical conclusion is a revelation to the mind trained in the cautious and time-serving methods of many of the Western philosophers of the past. Surrounded on all sides by orthodox religions and peoples, the writers of the Upanishads did not hesitate to reason out a line of thought, even if thereby the entire dogmas of the prevailing religion would be swept away. And, stranger still, India has ever been almost entirely free from religious persecution and tyranny, and even a powerful priesthood have never been able to overcome the inherent Hindu prejudice in favor of allowing all-comers a free use of the philosophical arena in which to display their mental and spiritual might and muscle.

As we shall see, the differences in the schools of philosophy arise chiefly by reason of the attempt to
interpret the process and methods where "the One becomes Many"—that is, upon the questions of the Origin, Nature and Destiny of the Soul, and its relation to the One. With the Fundamental Principles in mind, we will find it interesting to follow up the Hindu thought on this subject, in its many wonderful turns and windings, its by-paths and side-journeys, in all of which many bits of valuable truth may be picked up.

But, before closing the lesson, let us call your attention to the fact that none of these leading divisions of philosophical thought have ever thought it necessary to "prove" the existence of the soul—this question was considered answered by the consciousness of every individual, and all attempt to "prove" it was considered folly—the Hindu mind never has had any doubt on this subject. The Buddhists attempted to prove that the soul was not a true entity, but this was merely a metaphysical hair-splitting.

And again, the question of Reincarnation, or Rebirth of the Soul, always has been accepted as an almost self-evident fact on the part of the Hindu thinkers, and it has been held that the glimpses of recollection that every person experiences, and the fragments of "memory of past-lives" that nearly all if not every one of the Hindus are conscious of, takes the matter out of the ordinary realm of philosophical speculation. To the Hindu mind Reincarnation, Rebirth or Metempsychosis is as much an accepted fact of life and nature as is Birth and Death—it is never
Doubted, and the Hindu mind passes on to a consideration of the "Why" and "How" of the problem. For one hundred centuries the Hindu religions have accepted Reincarnation—for fifty centuries Hindu philosophy has included it among the proven facts of life. It is regarded as a part of the universal phenomena, and as forming a part of the natural law, and to be studied in that branch of human thought and education, rather than in connection with the Fundamental Principles. To the Western mind this seems odd—but the Hindu consciousness sees it in a different light. No Hindu Philosophy or Religion ignores or denies Reincarnation any more than it denies Thought.

The essence of the Inner Teachings has always been the Reality and Being of ONE UNIVERSAL SPIRIT PRINCIPLE, from which all other life, being, principles were manifested by emanation, reflection or otherwise, and which manifestations had their ONLY REAL BEING in the ONE SOURCE. We ask you to remember, always, this one fundamental principle of the Inner Teaching, for without it you will lose your way in the labyrinth of Hindu Philosophy, while with it you always will have the Light which will illumine The Path of Knowledge.

While, from the first, there was ever the dispute about the "Why" or "Reason" of the Emanation, Reflection or Manifestation—there never was any dispute about the fact of the manifestation, or nature of the universe of phenomena. And, arising from this
axiomatic doctrine, there arose that feature of the Hindu thought which regarded the phenomenal universe as an illusory world, producing the pain and dissatisfaction that comes from the fact of separateness from the Source. Hence arises that which the West has called "the Pessimism of the Hindu thought," but which even the Western religious philosophies reproduce in their conception of "this life below being one of sorrow, sin and unhappiness," of the "better-world" awaiting those who escape the present one with a record of good deeds and the proper faith and belief. The Western conception of "the world of Sin and Sorrow" is no less pessimistic than the Hindu conception of the "world of Ignorance, Illusion and Separateness from the One." The thought that the phenomenal world is one of sorrow and unhappiness, and lacking the bliss of some other plane of being beyond it, is an universal conception of the human mind—common to the race.

And the religions of India, like those of the West, teach that escape and "salvation" from this "world of sorrow" is possible to those who accept the doctrines of their church, and who live "good" lives. But the Hindu philosophies go further than the religions of either East or West, and point out that Emancipation, Freedom, Release from Samsara, or the Chain of Existences—or "Salvation," to use the Western term—may be obtained by an Understanding of the Truth; a Realization of the Real Self; a Perception of the identity of the Individual Spirit with the Universal
THE INNER TEACHINGS.

Spirit (Tat tvam asi, "that art thou"); and the killing out of Desire for Material Life and Objects, and a concentration of the whole mind upon The One.

And this ONENESS of Reality—this doctrine of the manifestation of The Many, and of the Universe, as an emanation, reflection or phenomenal appearance of the One, is the Inner Teaching underlying all of the many forms of the Hindu Philosophy and Religions. And you will find this Inner Teaching running like a silken thread through all the beads of the systems of philosophies and religions of India, from high to low, as we proceed. Plainly asserted and insisted upon in the Monistic forms of the Vedanta; apparently contradicted in the outer form of the Sankhya; apparently ignored and supplanted by Nihilism in Buddhism; disguised by personifications in the Orthodox Religions of India—still ever we shall see this Inner Teaching of THE ONE running through each and all, in spite of appearances. THE ONE is the background; the Foundation and Support; and the Roof, of all Hindu Philosophical and Religious Thought, and will be seen always by those whose vision is sufficiently clear, and who know where to look.

And, so, now passing on to the consideration of these various systems, we must ask you to be ever keen to perceive the Inner Teaching under its manifold disguises, names and veils. Be not deceived by the outward appearance, but look ever BEHIND THE VEIL—for there ever abideth The TRUTH.
SPECIAL MESSAGE II.

By Yogi Ramacharaka.

There is but one Truth. All so-called “truths!” are but some of the many aspects of the one Truth. Truth is “that which is.” That which “is” must exist in reality, verity, and certainty—must exist as a fixed established principle, law and state of being. Truth is present everywhere; is infinite power; is infinite intelligence; is the foundation and background of the universe. Truth is but one, though men call it by many names. Truth is God divested of the idea of personality. Truth is not material; neither is it mere energy, as the physical scientists conceive it; neither is it mind, as men understand the term. Truth is Spirit and nothing else. Spirit is Truth and nothing else. Truth and Spirit are identical. All else is Untruth.

Just what Spirit is, is impossible of expression in words, for words are designed to express relative things, and the Absolute cannot be expressed or defined by relative terms. As Spinoza has said, “To define God, is to deny Him.” Enough to know that Spirit is. You will remember the words of Jesus, who said: “God is Spirit.” There is no qualification in the sense of asserting that God is a Spirit, that is, one of a number of Spirits. The statement is plain, positive and unmistakable in its assertion God is SPIRIT, itself. That is, that God and Spirit are identical. There cannot be two Spirits any more than there can be two Gods. And there cannot be two Truths, any more than there can be two Spirits, or two Gods. For God, and Spirit, and Truth are identical—merely words to represent and symbolize the one Reality. Other than Truth, there can be only Untruth.

Spirit—God—Truth! These are the three terms expressing the one idea. The words, Spirit, or Truth, are preferred by many metaphysicians to the term God, for the reason that the latter has become confused in the minds of many who have used it, and who imply the existence of the attributes, qualities and natures of personality to God. Truth is the conception of God in His highest aspect—His aspect of Being, divested of the attributes and qualities of personality, which have been added to Him by many people who dwell upon the plane of personality, and who fail to perceive him in his transcendental Being.

Truth is that which is, and Spirit is that which Truth is. Truth is Spirit; and Spirit is Truth. There is no Spirit but Truth; and no Truth but Spirit. These are axioms which must be learned and realized by you before you may enter into an understanding of the operations attendant upon the understanding of Truth.

Our meditation for the coming month is as follows: “TRUTH IS ALL THERE IS—ALL ELSE IS UNEARTH!”

In order to grasp the spirit of the words of the meditation, we must remember the above statements concerning the identity of Truth with Spirit; and of Spirit with God, divested of the attributes of personality.

Truth is all there is—all else is Untruth. And Untruth is that which is not—the essence of Nothingness, Illusion, Error, and Maya. Peace to Thee.
THE THIRD LESSON

THE SANKHYA SYSTEM.

In the great system of Hindu philosophy known as The Sankhya System, we have one of the oldest forms of philosophical conceptions known in that land of old systems of thought. While it is customary to ascribe to Kapila, who lived about 700 B.C., the honor of having originated this great system of thought, still Sanscrit scholars have discovered the fundamental portions of Kapila's teachings in the older writings of the race, and the probability is that the teaching itself is many centuries older than Kapila, and that he merely arranged the fragments of older systems into a clearly defined school of philosophy, discarding the outside accumulations that had gathered around the older teachings, and emphasizing certain fundamental principles that had been overlooked. At any rate, traces of the teachings now known as the Sankhya system may be found as far back as 3000 B.C., and the fundamental conceptions probably run back still further. The term "Sankhya" means "correct enumeration" or "perfect classification."

The basic proposition of the Sankhya system is that there exists in the universe two active principles, the interaction of which produces the activities of the universe, including those of life—the play and interplay of the two manifesting in countless forms, combinations, and infinite variety. These two principles are known as, (1) Prakriti, or the primordial substance or energy, from which all material forms and
energies evolve; and (2) Purusha, or the Spirit Principle, which "ensouls" or seeks embodiment in Prakriti, and thus gives rise to all the various forms of differentiation, from atoms to man; and which is not conceived of by the Sankhyas as forming one Universal Soul (as do the Yoga scholars), but which is held to be composed of countless "spirit atoms," monads, or individual spirits—which Units as a whole compose a Unity of Units, which may be considered in the light of a Principle.

There are many points of difference between the various conceptions of the real nature of Purusha and Prakriti, particularly on the part of Western writers on the subject, some of which are totally at variance with the beliefs and conceptions of the advanced Hindu adherents of this philosophy. We shall consider each of the three leading conceptions, in turn, pointing out the errors where they exist.

1. The first conception of the nature of Purusha and Prakriti, and the one which is favored by the majority of Western writers on the subject, is that which holds that Kapila's theories are atheistic and practically materialistic, inasmuch as he ignores the existence of a Supreme Power, Brahman, or THAT, and postulates a dual Eternal Thing, one-half of the duad being Matter. This view interprets the teachings of Kapila to mean that there are Two Eternal Things, the first of which is Matter, and the second of which is Spirit, divided into countless atoms—both Purusha and Prakriti being held as eternal, infinite and immor-
tal, and both of which are self-existent and sustaining, requiring no Supreme Power as a basis or background. This conception is decidedly in error, and the spirit of the philosophy has been lost to those who so hold. The error regarding the discarding of the belief in THAT or Brahman, however, is easily explained. In the first place there is nothing in the teachings of Kapila or of his early followers, in which the existence of THAT is denied or condemned—there is simply a silence regarding it, just as is the case in Buddhism, and the cause is the same in both cases. Both Kapila and Buddha accepted the centuries-old doctrine of THAT, which no Hindu philosophy had questioned, and both then proceeded to account for the phenomenal universe. Had Kapila attempted to discard the universal conception of THAT he would have certainly attacked the doctrine, and have set up arguments against it, accompanied by illustrations, parables, and analogous proofs, with which the Hindu philosophers always have been so well supplied and which they have used so freely. But Kapila does not mention the matter, but calmly proceeds to elaborate his system explaining the phenomena of the universe. To those who have penetrated beneath the surface of the Sankhya System, and who are familiar with the Hindu methods of thought and teachings, it readily will be seen that there is nothing atheistic or materialistic in the conceptions of the Sankhya System. Among the Hindus, the charge of atheism made against the Sankhyas comes principally from the fol-
lowers of Patanjali, the Yoga, who hold to the existence of a Supreme Purusha or Universal Over-Soul, and who, consequently, resent the Sankhyas' failure to recognize their favorite conceptions. And the charge of materialism comes from the Vedantists, who deny the existence of matter, considering it as Maya or Delusion. In fact, Prakriti is rather the Source of Matter, rather than Matter itself, as we shall see a little later on.

II. The second conception of the nature of Purusha and Prakriti is in the nature of a half-truth which is also a half-error. It holds that Purusha and Prakriti must be regarded as "aspects" of THAT or Brahman, and which aspects are eternal and constant, and which cannot be withdrawn into THAT or Brahman as emanations may be, but which are fixed aspects or "natures" of THAT, which always have been, and always will be, in periods of activity and periods of non-activity between the cycles of activity. The error of this conception consists in ascribing eternal and real existence to these two principles, thus ascribing a duality to THAT instead of a Oneness. This conception, while much nearer the truth than the first mentioned, still contains the fatal error just noted which condemns it in the minds of the most logical of the Hindu thinkers, who see the Truth of Kapilâ's idea in the third conception, which we shall now consider.

III. The third conception of the nature of Purusha and Prakriti, and which the best thinkers accept as
THE SANKHYA SYSTEM.

Correctly expressing Kapila's meaning, is that both Purusha and Prakriti are "emanations" from or "appearances" of THAT or Brahman—both having equal substance and degree of reality, but both being finite and being destined to pass away in time; that is, to be withdrawn into their common source—THAT—at the end of the great cyclic period of activity, when the great period of "cosmic rest" begins, which in turn is followed by a subsequent period of activity, and so on. In this conception the fundamental principle of the Hindu Philosophy—the existence of THAT as the Only Reality—is recognized as a necessary basis for the teaching, and as a necessary background for the doctrines concerning the phenomenal universe. And Purusha and Prakriti are seen to be but the primal forms of the two great principles of phenomenal activity, Spirit and Body, which are apparent in all phenomenal things, from atom to man, and beyond man. And both of these principles are emanated from, or cast into apparent being by THAT or Brahman, in the process of world-making. Instead of their being "aspects" of THAT, they are merely manifestation appearances, or emanations, or even "thought-forms" in the Mind of the One, as we have described in our previous series of lessons.

So you see, that Kapila's teachings fit into the general framework of the Great Hindu Thought, instead of being an exception to, and in opposition to it. In this connection, we would call your attention to a frequent use of the word "eternity" in some of the
Hindu writings. In many cases the term is used as in the Western sense, that is to say in the sense of "duration without beginning or end; a condition of infinity and time," but inasmuch as the true Hindu philosopher ascribes and attributes this quality only to THAT, and denies it to all else, it may be seen that outside of THAT the word is meaningless to him, and cannot be employed. But, finding the need of the word in a secondary sense, he applies it to things having a continuous existence during the entire period of cosmic activity, which extends over great spaces of time, but which ceases to be when all is finally withdrawn into THAT, and the cycle of activity ceases and is succeeded by the cycle of non-activity—when all manifestations, appearances, emanations and phenomena or ideas are withdrawn into THAT, which then dwells alone until another period of cosmic activity begins. As H. P. Blavatsky says in a foot-note to her "The Voice of the Silence": "Eternity with the Orientals has quite another signification than it has with us. It stands generally for the one hundred years or age of Brahma, the duration of a Maha-Kalpa, or a period of 311,040,000,000,000 years." So you see that the reference to Purusha and Prakriti as "eternal" does not conflict with this conception of their nature, and their impermanence as compared with THAT. And this third conception of the Inner Teachings of The Sankhya System agrees with our understanding of them, and we can see no reason for withholding our approval of the schools of the Sankhya thought.
which so holds. Any other conception would be in
direct opposition to the general trend of the Hindu
thought, and contrary to reasonable belief on the part
of those who are familiar with the thought of Kapila’s
time, and the methods of Hindu philosophy in general.
Let us consider the details of the teaching concerning
Purusha and Prakriti in view of this conception.

Purusha, according to Kapila, is to be thought of
not as one great World Spirit, or World Principle of
Spirit, in the sense of an undivided Unity, but sather
in the sense of a countless number of individual spirits,
or spirit atoms, bound together with filaments of
attraction and harmony arising from their common
nature, but nevertheless free, independent, and individ­
ual. Kapila pointed out that if Purusha were but One,
separated into countless tiny parts, they would be alike
in nature, equal in every respect, and manifesting no
variety, whereas all nature shows a constant and
infinite variety. There is no Universal Purusha—no
Ishwara—no Personal God—in Kapila’s philosophy.
As one writer says: “He found no need for one—
his conception of Purushas was deemed sufficient to
explain the ensouling of matter, under Natural Law!”

Kapila holds that Purusha is Pure Spirit, or Sub­
stantial Transcendental Intelligence (independent of
Manas, or Mind-Stuff), but that it is above attributes,
or qualities (possessing neither), and in its natural
condition is unaffected by joy, pain, or other emotions
or sensations (which the soul experiences by reason
of its embodiment in Prakriti which has evolved mind,
sense-organs, etc.) and is in nature and pure condition, until, entangled in Prakriti, it dwells in a state of pure bliss, peace and rest, engaged in absolute meditation which is "the knowing of nothing." When the soul becomes involved in material existence, through its connection with Prakriti, it illuminates the mental and physical organism and faculties with its "spiritual light," and the soul is enabled to enter into its existence of experience, or personal life, in the physical world. It acts upon the Prakriti as a Magnet upon bits of steel, magnetising them and giving to them power which they did not before possess, and which they could not possess without being in its "field of influence" or induction. But it is held to possess no actual volition of its own, and is therefore unable to express itself except through, and by means of the various forms and phases of Prakriti. The involvement of the Purusha in the body of the Prakriti produces what is called a "soul," that is a Purusha surrounded with its mental environment and instruments and organization. And the soul becomes subject to the laws of "Samsara" (which is the Sanscrit term implying "The Cycle of Existence"), with its chain of Cause and Effect; Karmic Results, and Rebirths. And Samsara brings pain to the soul, and the effort of the imprisoned Purusha is to free itself and return once more to its state of bliss. And, therefore, the effort of the teaching is to bring to the imprisoned and suffering Purusha the means of Liberation, so that it may pass beyond Samsara, Rebirth,
Karma, and Experience, and regain its normal and natural state of unconscious freedom and bliss, beyond change and pain, of which “dreamless sleep” is the physical symbol.

The Sankhya System holds that the Purushas were originally in a state of pure spiritual existence, freed from the attraction of Prakriti, and from the desires of material life. But that being attracted and seduced by the glamour of Prakriti they plunged into the latter, and once there became entangled in the manifold webs of material life. Bewildered by their strange surroundings, the Purushas lose their original state of freedom and clearness of perception, and become deluded by the Maya or Illusion of Matter, and are led a merry dance in working their way out of the material plane in which they have become immersed. Like a fly that has taken a dip into the honey-pot filled with “Poppy-made Honey,” the Purushas flounder around and are unable to use their legs and wings, and the more they struggle the worse is their condition—the more the narcotic of the poppy-honey intoxicates them. Finally awakening to a realization of their former state of existence, and the real situation, the Purushas begin a process of extrication, and through long series of reincarnations work themselves from lower to higher states, slowly but surely, toward their former condition of Bliss. This idea has been expressed by an English poet, Edward Carpenter, who says: “Slowly and resolutely—as a fly cleans its legs of the honey in which it has been caught—so
remove thou, if it only be for a time, every particle which sullies the brightness of thy mind."

The Sankhyas hold that from the combined action and reaction of the Purushas in Prakriti, all forms and varieties of life are created, and all varieties of matter are produced, it being held that every atom of matter is Prakriti ensouled by an individual Purusha manifesting activity and life. In this way the entire phenomena of the universe is accounted for, from the movement and activities of atoms, to the revolution of suns, and the manifestation of life, vegetable, animal, human, and super-human. The Purushas combine in activities, forming all sorts of varieties of combinations (in the wrappings of bodies of Prakriti, of course) which account for the variety of material elements, and life. The entire phenomena of the material world, including matter and energy, as known to modern Western science fits into the Sankhya idea, as the corpuscles of which matter is now known to be composed, as well as the aggregations of atoms, molecules, etc., and the various forms of force, may be considered as occasioned by the imprisoned Purushas, in their bodies of Prakriti, ever changing and moving, and evolving—provided the fundamental theories of the Sankhyas be accepted. Kapila taught inorganic and organic evolution over 2500 years before the days of Darwin and Herbert Spencer, and several centuries before Heraclitus, the great Grecian evolutionist.

Kapila's conception of Prakriti was not that of
gross Matter, as so many of the Western writers on the subject are wont to assume. Instead, his conception may be expressed by the word "Nature," as used by Bruno and other thinkers—that is as a subtle, ethereal substance, partaking rather of the nature of an Energy, rather than of Matter—a substance far more subtle and ethereal than the Universal Ether of modern Western science.

Prakriti is the Cosmic Primordial Energy, or Substance from which the universe is evolved, and into which it again resolves itself, in endless cycles of change. Prakriti, he held, was not composed of ultimate atoms, as some other Hindu philosophers had claimed, but was atomless and continuous, the atoms being but centres of influence and activity caused by the embodiment of the Purushas, which gave activity to them, and which afterward formed the atoms into combinations. Mind was composed of Chitta, or Mind Stuff, which arose from the action of Purusha upon Prakriti. Prakriti is described as active, according to energies of its own, along almost automatic lines, but it is insentient and mindless in itself, the sentient qualities being possible only when instigated and inspired by the Purushas.

Some of the illustrations used bring out the above mentioned point clearly, as for instance the ancient one in which Purusha is pictured as a "lame man possessed of eyesight and the other senses," and Prakriti as "a man in whom the senses of seeing and hearing, etc., had been omitted, but who possessed a good
pair of legs." According to the fable, a combination is made and the lame man (Purusha) mounts up on the shoulders of the blind man (Prakriti) and together they move along briskly and intelligently, whereas separately they could make no progress. In the Sankhya conception of Manas or Mind as being of a semi-material nature, the conceptions of modern science of the materialistic school are approached. But, still, the Sankhyas are far from being materialists, for they positively deny to Prakriti, the essence Matter, any intelligence, mind, or sentience, ascribing the latter to the action of Purusha, or Spirit, which is above mind just as Prakriti is below it.

One may read Ernest Haeckel, the German scientist, with new understanding, if he will interpret it by the light of the Sankhya teaching—Haeckel's "soul of the atom" being understandable in the light of Kapila's theory, as in no other way. Kapila undoubtedly inspired the German philosopher, Schopenhauer, and his successors, who took from the Hindu philosopher at least a portion of his fundamental conception. Kapila's thought renders Materialism thinkable, as it adds a new element which explains the activities and evidences of sentience in low material forms, and the evolution therefrom—whereas the gross Materialism of the last century is unthinkable in its denial of mind, or soul qualities. And, to think that all this was thought out by Kapila some 2500 years ago, and that his teaching was based on still older teaching! And yet, the West speaks of the poor, ignorant, heathen
Hindu, crying for the knowledge of the West! And not only this philosophy, but many others of India, anticipated by over two thousand years many of the latest conceptions of modern Western science and philosophy! Verily, History repeats itself.

Kapila teaches that the Prakriti, since its junction with, or impregnation by Purusha, has been in a state of constant change and evolution, from succeeding form, and combination, the original condition of Prakriti having been altered so that it is difficult for the mind to conceive of its original and primitive or virgin condition. From a state far more ethereal than any form of ether known to science, it has assumed atomic combinations, and molecular arrangements, until in response to the never-ceasing demands of the Purushas to manifest in action and life, the Prakriti has been compelled to assume many gross and un-ethereal forms. In response to the developing senses of the mind occasioned by the evolving manifestations of the embodied Purushas, Prakriti has assumed forms and appearances recognizable by the senses of sight, hearing, smell, taste, etc., so as to be sensed by the sense-organs. And the Purushas have lost their original and primitive state of pure being, losing their original freedom as they became enmeshed in the web of Prakriti—becoming slaves to the senses, as they yielded to the caressing seduction of material manifestation. Prakriti in its original state was subtle, ethereal, diffused, tenuous, and without the qualities that are registered by sense—it could not respond to sense, nor
could it arouse sense. Purusha in its original state was free from desire or attachment, and devoid of qualities, attributes, action, or attachment, as we understand these words in their material sense.

The Sankhyas hold that because of these changes it is almost impossible for the individual mind to now grasp the nature of the original Prakriti, or to even imagine the state of excellence of Purusha before it yielded to the seduction of material existence. But, they hold, by means of true knowledge and scientific reasoning, in addition to right living and detachment from passion, the mind can be brought to a state of understanding whereby it may grasp the nature of the Purusha original state, and the true nature of Prakriti. And this knowledge is one of the ways of Liberation and Freedom sought by the Sankhyas—the road whereby the "short cut" may be taken to Freedom, instead of the road of repeated rebirth and material life.

In all of the Hindu Philosophies, it will be noticed, there is this constant repetition of the fact that material life is but an illusion and a snare—the result of ignorance and mistaken desire—and that the part of true wisdom is to escape from it as soon as possible. Death does not release the soul from material embodiment—for rebirth is always there to claim it. As the Sankhyas say, the Purusha never escapes the embrace of Prakriti by the road of Death, for Death only weaves a more subtle covering for it, in which it dwells until rebirth draws it once more into the
vortex. There is no escape by the road of Death—
the road of Life is the only possible avenue of escape.
The method of escape is by Right Living in com-
bination with the Development of Wisdom, whereby the
Spirit is enabled to perceive its true nature and or=
ing conditions, and also the true nature and meaning
of the enfolding Prakriti.

Akin to the teachings of the Buddhists is that of
the Sankhyas—both hold that Material Existence is
foreign to the Spirit, and consequently the latter is
never permanently satisfied or happy in material life,
but, instead, is always wanting something other than
that which it possesses, and is always seeking to be
at some other place than its place of abode at that
moment. It is always crying, "More, more—change,
more change—something else, somewhere else, some-
one else." And the more it gains the more it wants—
possesion destroys the desire, and gives birth to desire
for other things. He who seeks happiness in material
things pursues the will-of-the-wisp, which he never
overtakes. The only true happiness comes from re-
nunciation of material things, and the resolute setting
of the face toward the Far-off Land of the Soul's De-
sire—the Land of the Lost Home of the Spirit. Such
is the teaching of Kapila, the great Sankhya. The fly
is told to disentangle itself from the honey which en-
tangles its feet and holds it a prisoner—the poppy-
honey which seems sweet, but yet which holds the
tang of bitterness and intoxication.

The Sankhya System is far more of the nature of a
scientific-philosophy, however, rather a religious-philosophy. It concerns itself principally with an analysis and explanation of the process whereby Prakriti, played upon by Purusha, evolves itself into the phenomenal or material universe, including the manifestation of life. Kapila recognized the existence of material atoms as postulated by Canada in his Vaiseshika System (see subsequent lesson), but he opposed the latter’s theory that these material atoms are “things-in-themselves” or eternal, indivisible and indestructible, and he taught, instead, that the atoms are simply centres of force in the great principle of Prakriti, the centres being established by the presence of the Purushas. Kapila’s teaching regarding the combinations of the atom closely resembled the teachings of modern Western Science, with its theories of Ions, Corpuscles, or Electrons, which combining into atoms form certain material elements, which in turn combining into molecules form other grades and styles of matter. Kapila also taught another doctrine which is now favored by the modern science of the West—that doctrine of the love and hate of atoms which explains the mutual attraction and repulsion of the particles which are evident through the physical universe, and which action and reaction account for the greater part of the physical phenomena.

Kapila taught the doctrine of Evolution, beginning with the atoms or ultimate ensouled particles, which combining by reason of love or hate, formed more complex forms, from which in turn evolved more com-
plex combinations, and so on, and on, until at last
organic matter was produced, and then the life-forms
began to appear, rising higher and higher in the scale
until man, and super-man is reached, and still the
urge of evolution continues on toward higher and still
higher forms. But, Kapila rejected any idea of purely
material evolution—he held that unless the Purushas
were ensouled in the Prakriti, and thus gave to it
intelligent activity, there would be no material evo-
lution. He made this distinction because of the Spirit
being the active cause of Evolution, rather than be-
cause of any inherent quality in Prakriti itself. Ka-
plla’s philosophy exerted a marked effect upon the
thought of the Grecian philosophers, and the doctrine
may be traced directly back to the Sankhya teachings.
In turn the Greek philosophers have largely influenced
the modern scientific thought, as may be seen by re-
ferring to any recent work on physical science, in
which credit is freely given to the Greeks. The idea
of evolution, material and spiritual, which shows
throughout the Greek and Neo-Platonic philosophies,
and which is incorporated in all of the occult teach-
ings, was arranged into a systematic form by Kapila,
even though he obtained its germ ideas from his
Hindu predecessors. As Prof. Hopkins has said:
“Plato is full of Sankhyan thought, worked out by
him, but taken from Pythagoras. Before the sixth
century B. C. all the religious-philosophical ideas of
Pythagoras were current in India. If there were but
one or two of these cases, it might be set aside as ac-
cidental coincidences, but such coincidences are too numerous to be the result of chance. * * * * Neo-
Platonism and Christian Gnosticism owe much to India. * * * * Soul and light are one in the Sañkhya system before they become so in Greece, and when they appear united in Greece it is by means of the thought which it borrowed from India. The famous Three Qualities (Gunas) of the Sañkhya re-
appear as the Gnostic 'three classes.' " John Davies, in his well known work "Hindu Philosophy" speaks of Kapila's Sañkhya System as "the first recorded system of philosophy in the world—the earliest attempt on record to give an answer, from reason, alone, to the mysterious questions which arise in every thoughtful mind about the origin of the world, the nature and relations of man, and his future destiny." The same writer gives to Kapila the credit for having influenced the German thought as expressed by Schopenhauer and Hartmann, their work being spoken of as "a re-
production of the philosophic system of Kapila in its materialistic part, presented in a more elaborate form, but on the same fundamental lines. In this respect the human intellect has gone over the same ground that it occupied more than two thousand years ago; but on a more important question it has taken a step in retreat. Kapila recognized fully the existence of a soul in man, forming indeed his proper nature—the absolute of Fichte—distinct from matter and immortal; but our latest philosophy, both here and in Germany, can see in man only a highly developed organiza-
tion."
In India, likewise, the influence of Kapila and the Sankhya has been great. Not only has it tinctured the other philosophies, and made for itself a place in the metaphysical thought of the majority of the Hindu religious systems, but it undoubtedly was the basis of much of the early Buddhistic thought, the Buddhists adopting without change a considerable portion of Kapila's doctrine, and allowing his influence to be manifested in a changed form in other points of their doctrine. In our consideration of the other forms of the Hindu philosophies, we shall see many instances of the influence of the thought of Kapila.

One of the secondary, but important, theories advanced by Kapila, and which has been adopted by the majority of the other schools, and the religious sects of India, is that of the Three Gunas, or Qualities inherent in Prakriti. These Three Gunas or Qualities are held to be inherent in Prakriti, or Nature, and consequently manifest in everything arising from Nature's processes, or manifestations of Prakriti. They are believed to be present in equal proportions in Prakriti—that is that they are equally balanced in Nature. But, in Nature's manifestations, or forms of Prakriti, some one of the Gunas may predominate in influence, or some two may overpower the third, and so on. To the relative predominance of one or two of the Gunas, and the resulting conflict among the three, the variety of manifestation, as well as the constant change in Nature, is largely due. In other words, the Purusha and the Prakriti, acted upon by
the Three Gunas—the three often being spoken of as the “Five Great Elements”—are the basis and cause of the phenomenal universe in all of its many and constantly changing forms and appearances.

The Three Gunas are known, respectively, as SATVAS GUNA, also known as Truth or Harmony; RAJAS GUNA, also known as Passion or Activity; and TAMAS GUNA, also known as Indifference or Inertia (the definitions stated representing the several Gunas in both their mental and material aspects). As we have said, from the action and reaction, combinations and oppositions, of the Three Gunas the physical and mental phenomena of the universe are produced. Satvas Guna is considered as imponderable, luminous and agreeable; Rajas Guna as intermediate between ponderability and its opposite, and as both pleasant and unpleasant, or either—as a quality of equilibrium, influencing and being influenced by both the other Gunas; Tamas Guna as ponderous, dark, and disagreeable. Satvas Guna and Tamas Guna are passive, in a sense; that is, in the lack of activity, motion or velocity. The intermediate active quality—Rajas Guna—is the active, moving, exciting Guna, which in turn is balanced by the harmonizing influence of Satvas Guna and the dead weight and inertia of Tamas Guna.

Tamas Guna always obstructs, retards, hinders and holds back, or endeavors to do so—in its mental aspect it manifests Ignorance, Superstition, Sloth, etc. Rajas Guna is the source of physical and mental activ-
ity—it sets the mind, the air, the elements, and the forces of Nature into action. Satyas Guna establishes harmony, wisdom, truth, right action, balanced-thought, and destroys inertia and ignorance, and in every respect is the very opposite of Tamas Guna. Satyas Guna is predominant in the higher spiritual aspects of mind; while Rajas Guna is predominant in the Desire Mind; and Tamas Guna in the bodily mental processes. As the "Bhagavad Gita" says: "The fruit of Satyas is called good; the fruit of Rajas is called pain and dissatisfaction, and unrest; the fruit of Tamas is called Ignorance, and Stupidity, and Inertia. From Satyas is produced Wisdom; from Rajas, Unrest and Covetousness; from Tamas, Ignorance, Delusion and Foolishness, together with Sloth. The Sankhya teachings show that the Gunas are manifest on every plane, and in every instance—not only in the material, but in the mental as well, having their manifestations in every form of phenomena. The likes and dislikes of the atoms—the pain and pleasure of matter—the bliss and misery of human life—are all seen as manifestations of the Gunas.

The Sankhya teaches that there are Twenty-four Principles, or Tattvas, proceeding from Prakriti under its energizing by the Purusha, and in accordance with the operations of the Three Gunas, just described. These Tattvas, or Principles, are as follows:

The Buddhitattva, or Principle of Determinative Consciousness, which proceeds from the undifferentiated Prakriti; and from which Principle in turn proceeds:
The Principle of Ahamkara, or Self-Consciousness, which involves the discrimination between "I" and "Not-I"; and from this Principle in turn proceeds the following three classes of Tattvas, viz.:

I. The Five Tanmatras, or Subtle Elements of Nature, namely: The Aethereal; The Aerial; The Igneous; The Aqueous; The Terrene; and from which subtle elements proceed the Five Gross Elements of Nature, namely: Akasha, or The Ether; Air; Fire; Water; Earth.

II. The psychic organism manifesting in the Five Senses, respectively: Seeing; Hearing; Smelling; Tasting; Feeling. Also the psychic organs controlling the Five Instruments of Action which are named as The Speech Organs; The Hands; The Feet; The Excretory Organs; The Genitals, respectively.

III. The Manas, or Mental Substance or Energy manifesting as the Deliberative Function of the Mind, and including Imagination.

The above classification of the Physical, Physiological, and Psychological Principles, is regarded by modern philosophers, scientists, and occultists as rather too arbitrary for general acceptance, and the leading Sankhya scholars admit that it was not original with Kapila, nor vital or necessary to his general system, but was the classification in general vogue in his time, and for centuries before, and was naturally adopted by him to fill in the details of his general philosophical conception of Purusha and Prakriti, upon which dual-conception his system is based.
It is to be noticed in the Sankhya conception of Creation, that Matter, both subtle elements and gross elements, is evolved from the Prakriti after the development of Determinative Consciousness, and even the Self-Conscious Principle, so that Matter (in the strict sense of the term) is held to be preceded by Consciousness in the Prakriti, and to be produced by Consciousness or Intelligence, in a sense. But this “Consciousness” is a very different thing from the “Manas” or Mind of the individual, which he uses in his deliberative processes, imagination, etc., and which is but a “thinking machine” evolved by the Consciousness in order to express material life and activities, just as were the organs of action, and the organs of the senses evolved (see above classification). To Kapila, Manas or Mind-Principle was an insentient, automatic energy, semi-material, and operative only by reason of the activity of the Consciousness, which in turn is illuminated by the Purusha. The Sankhya conception of Manas, or Mind, is very nearly akin to the Western conception of Brain, in the phases of its functioning processes.

The Sankhyas teach that the “Soul” is the Purusha, invested with its higher principles or Tattvas, and must not be confounded with the Purusha which is “Spirit.” The Soul is given a covering of a subtle body, or linga sharira, which encloses the buddhi; ahankara; the five tanmatras; and the ten psychic instruments of sensation and action, and also Manas—the Purusha, of course, being at the centre of the
Soul, as Spirit or Atman. This subtle body (linga sharira) is invested with a grosser body, composed of the five gross elements, and which gross body perishes at death, while its subtle counterpart survives in Samsara, going through incarnations and changes of physical bodies, etc.

The action of Prakriti is two-fold. First it has its own action inspired by the laws of its own nature, which act in a more or less automatic and unconscious fashion, according to an orderly trend resembling instinctive actition. But Intelligence and consciousness it has not, nor can it have until it is illuminated by the involved Purushas.

The Sankhyas hold that the process of the creation of the material universe, with its forms of life, and energy, is occasioned by the beginning of each period of Creative Activity, or Day of Brahm, by a subtle stirring in the bosom of Prakriti owing to some law of its nature and influenced by the accumulated Karma of past creations, and whereby the Purushas are attracted even as the bees and flies are attracted by "sugar-water," or syrup. Flowing into the fluidic undifferentiated Prakriti, enticed by the subtle attraction of her illusory charms, the Purushas come—and once entrapped the results of the combination ensue. First there appears in the substance of Prakriti an Awareness or state of Universal Consciousness, which is called "Mahat, or the Great," which gradually shades into a Cosmic Determinative Consciousness on the part of the Whole Principle of the Prakriti. This is
followed by the development of the consciousness of Separateness, or Self-Consciousness, or Egoism, called by the Hindus, "Ahamkara," and which is not, as some have supposed, a conscious realization of each Purusha of its own real nature and individuality, but rather a false consciousness of itself as a Personality, distinct from all else, and partaking of Avidya, or Ignorance concerning its own true nature as Pure Spirit, or Purusha. From thence on there is an Involution of Enfolding into Prakriti of the Purushas, sinking deeper and deeper into the illusory existence, and even causing the Prakriti to take on subtle and then gross forms of matter in order to satisfy the desires of the deluded Purushas for material activity and life. When the Involution has reached its limit, there then sets in the stage of Evolution, as we have stated, in which the Prakriti is urged into higher and higher forms, as the ascending Purushas rise in the scale in their upward journey toward the Blissful State.

The influence or action of the Purushas causes an action on the part of the Prakriti, and which the Sankhyas describe as akin to the action of particles of steel when brought into close juxtaposition with a magnet, whereupon they manifest a new action and arrangement foreign to their original custom. And, so, Purusha is the magnet which affects the Prakriti into which it has been attracted—for remember, that not only does the magnet attract the bits of steel, but the latter likewise attracts the magnet itself, and changes are produced upon both. From the close contiguity
of the Purushas, the Prakriti is given new activities, and changes are set into operation, whereby the creative process results. In this description we have ignored the numerous technicalities and terms in which the Sankhya teachings abound, the strange Sanscrit terms, and the unfamiliar conceptions of the detail of the universal involutionary and evolutionary processes tending to confuse the Western mind and to divert the attention from the fundamental ideas.

And, now, this is the Sankhya System of Kapila, stated briefly and as simply as possible. The student of “The Yogi Philosophy” as set forth in our previous series of lessons, and in which we have given the Inner Teachings of the Eclectic School of the Hindu Thought, may see how the conceptions of Kapila fit into our own teachings, and yet how they differ. Kapila directs the attention of the student to the nature of the soul’s immersion and entanglement in the principle of Matter in a most vivid manner, and accompanied with a degree of poetic symbology that enables the mind to take hold of the idea readily. And, read in the light of the Inner Teachings, the teachings of Kapila are of great interest and advantage to the student in his work of assimilating the Truths of the Hindu Philosophy, and outside of their undoubted historical and philosophical interest. But the student will also see wherein the Sankhya System fails to express the highest conceptions, and wherein it leads one on a false by-path.

Kapila ignores, although he does not deny, the exist-
ence of THAT—The Absolute—Brahman and Para-Brahm—and devotes his attention to an examination of the "How" of creative activity and phenomenal life and being—a most important work, surely, and yet not the most important. Moreover he teaches that the individual Purushas existed before the creation of the universe, and before they became immersed in Prakriti—that is existed in separate existence. Where- as our teachings are that when the Great Outpouring took place, the Absolute projected its Spirit into the manifestation called matter, and when the Evolutionary wave began, the tendency toward individual expression brought about the origin of the individual souls, which before that time had their existence only in a state of Oneness. And yet, Kapila has given us a wonderfully clear idea of the development of the Personal Consciousness or Sense of Egoism, or Ahamkara, from the Universal Life Consciousness or Cosmic Buddhi, which in turn evolved from the Cosmic Spirit Awareness, or Universal Spiritual Consciousness, or Mahat, in which the Purushas became "aware" of themselves in a state of Unity, or Oneness of the Many, which was their first step after they had entered into Prakriti, and left the state of Pure Spirit or Virgin Purusha. A comparison between the two teachings will show the resemblance, and the relation they bear to each other. In our own teachings we have had little or nothing to say regarding the "Three Gunas" which we have described in explaining the Sankhya System, but we have said that the conception
was familiar to all Hindu thought, and we have treated of them in a general way as forming a part of "The Laws of Nature"; in fact the Inner Teachings hold that the Three Gunas are in the nature of a poetical conception of, or an idealization of, the Natural Forces, instead of being distinct principles in themselves as Kapila and others have taught. Strictly speaking, even Kapila admits that the Gunas are merely "Qualities" or Forces in Nature, or Prakriti, and are not "Things-in-Themselves," as so many of the Sankhyas hold them to be.
SPECIAL MESSAGE III.
By Yogi Ramacharaka.

In our message of last month, we spoke to you of Truth. We now invite you to a consideration of the symbols whereby we seek to enter into an understanding of the nature of Truth.

I. We may consider Truth by the symbol of Substance. Substance, as you know, is the underlying or “standing-under” Reality behind the phenomenal and relative appearances, shapes, forms and names of the physical universe. Metaphysically, the term is used to express the idea of the Real Thing-in-Itself which serves as the real foundation, basis and essence of the universe apparent to our senses and perceptions. Truth is the Universal Substance which supports the universe, and upon which all else depends. And all that is apparent to our sense perception must needs be manifestations, expressions or emanations of and from that Universal Substance, or else Untruth. There is nothing else for it to be. There is no other Substance to support anything, or from which anything could have emanated. All else is Untruth.

II. We may consider Truth by means of the symbol of Power. And, mark you this, not only does Truth manifest Power, but it is the Essence of Power itself. Metaphysically, viewing Truth from this aspect, it may be asserted that Truth is Power. And that, other than Truth, there is no Power, and can be no Power. Truth is Omnipotence or All-Power, containing within itself all the Power there is, ever has been, or ever can be. Not only is it Omnipotent, or possessing All-Power, but it is Omnipotence or All-Power itself. There is no other source of Power than Truth. And all manifestations or expressions of Power must be attributed, directly or indirectly, to Truth. For there is nowhere else whence it could have come. All else is Untruth.

III. We may consider Truth by means of the symbol of Being. Being is the term used for expressing the idea of Real Existence. And Truth is not only Really Existent, but is Real Existence itself. There can be no Being or Existence outside or apart from, or other than, Truth. For there is nothing else to Be or Exist. And all Being or Existence must proceed from Truth, that is, must be manifested, expressed or emanated from it. Truth is existent, or in Being, Everywhere. It is not only Omniversal, or present-everywhere, but is also Omniscience, or All-Evidence itself. Presence, Being and Existence belong to Truth, and are merely symbols of identity with aspects of Truth. Outside of, and apart from Truth, the terms are meaningless—Untruth.

In next month’s message, we shall continue this consideration of the symbols, whereby we seek to enter into an understanding of the nature of Truth.

Our Meditation for the coming month is:

"TRUTH IS ALL-SUBSTANCE; ALL-POWER; ALL-BEING; AND, OUTSIDE OF TRUTH THERE CAN BE AND IS NO SUBSTANCE; NO POWER; NO BEING."
THE FOURTH LESSON.

THE VEDANTA SYSTEM.

The leading school of Hindu Philosophy in India, at the present time, is that which is known as the Vedanta System, and which also bears the name of the Uttara Mimamsa, which latter term means "the subsequent investigation," or "the investigation of the latter part," and is used in contradistinction to the term applied to another Hindu philosophical system—i.e., the Purva Mimamsa, or "Prior Investigation." Some hold that the terms "prior" and "subsequent" relate to the date of the founding of the respective schools, while others hold that the "prior" refers to the investigation of the first part of the Vedas, or ritualistic and ceremonial part, while the "subsequent" investigation is the investigation that refers to the investigation of the latter part of the Vedas, known as the Upanishads. The latter theory seems to be borne out by the fact that the popular name for the school—the "Vedanta"—means "the last of the Vedas."

The best authorities give to one Badarayana the credit of having founded the Vedanta System, although some would dispute this claim and bestow the honor upon Vyasa, a legendary Hindu sage and teacher. The date of the founding of the school is not known, but it is believed to have been previous to Buddhism, and about the time of the founding of the Sankhya System, that is, about 700 B.C. In its teachings, the older part of the Vedas, which relates to the orthodox ceremo-
nies, ritual, worship, etc., was recognized and accepted, but not dwelt upon, the attention of the Vedanta being principally devoted to the subject-matter of the latter part of the Vedas, known as the Upanishads, which concerns itself with the questions of "the inquiry into Brahman," or the Absolute, and the manifestations of the latter in the phenomenal universe.

The Vedanta evidently sprang into being, or rather was evolved gradually, in response to the demands of the philosophical minds of India, who desired a grouping together, or scientific arrangement of that part of the general philosophical system of the race which dealt with the One and its relation to the many, rather than with the ecclesiastical ceremonies, ritual, and religious dogmas upon which the early part of the Vedas laid so much stress. And from the first the new system attracted many of the brightest minds of India, and has continued to grow and prosper for about two thousand years, attracting the thoughtful minds of the race to it, and away from the more orthodox systems favored by the priesthood. For while the Vedanta does not oppose the ceremonies and forms of the temples, regarding them as necessary for minds of a certain degree of development, still the system itself is far more of a philosophy of Pure Reason than a religious system of thought based upon revelation or faith. And much of its success has come by reason of its broadness and catholicity of spirit and doctrine.

The Vedanta has offered a friendly refuge to all
shades of thought, doctrine and opinion, giving to each that which his particular development called for. Its universality is wonderful when compared with other systems. Holding as it does that there is but One Reality, and that all the rest is illusory, it can see degrees of truth in all of the doctrines, and yet recognizes all short of the One as non-truth. As Max Muller has said: "The Vedanta Philosophy leaves to every man a wide sphere of real usefulness, and places him under a law as strict and binding as anything can be in this transitory life; it leaves him a Deity to worship as omnipotent and majestic as the deities of any other religion. It has room for almost every religion; nay, it embraces them all." He also says: "Other philosophies do exist and have some following, but Vedanta has the largest."

While the Vedanta flourished from its conception, still its great progress has been made since about A. D. 800, the date of the great decline of Buddhism in India. Buddhism had driven many of the old orthodox dogmas from the minds of the Hindu people, and yet its doctrine of Negation and Nothingness did not satisfy the cravings of a race that always had clung close to the spiritual ideals. To return to the old forms was impossible, and yet the new, cold doctrine of Gautama the Buddha did not satisfy, although it had been tried for a thousand years or more. Then, in response to this need, the followers of the Vedanta began to do some propaganda work, in the tolerant, broad spirit that has always characterized the Hindu teachers,
who would always admit Truth in the conceptions of their opponents, but at the same time would claim "a greater Truth" in their own. And the Vedanta, with its broadness and willingness to admit outsiders without requiring them to cast overboard all of their preconceived and cherished ideas, appealed to the people of India at this time. The Brahma-Sutra, the earliest Vedanta work, was supplemented by the most able and brilliant commentary, called the Sariraka-Bhasya, from the mind of Shri Sankara-Chakra, who is regarded by the Vedantists as one of the greatest philosophers that the world ever produced, and who was the "second-father" of the system.

It is most difficult to state in a few words the fundamental conception of the Vedanta Philosophy, for the reason that it has an inner and an outer doctrine—the outer, or rather several outer ones, being for the masses who are not able to grasp the higher conception of the inner, the latter being reserved for those whose rare philosophic minds enable them to grasp the Absolute Idealism of the inner teachings. As we have said, the doctrine concerns itself with the "inquiry into the Brahman" and the manifestation of the latter as the phenomenal universe with its individual soul. The Vedanta fathers found the doctrine of That; The Absolute; Brahman; firmly established in the Hindu mind—the one was recognized as the Source of All—or all itself.

Our second lesson, on the Inner Teachings, has shown you the fundamental conception, which was
accepted in a general way by all, notwithstanding the many attempts to account for the manifestation of the material universe. In a general way the orthodox dogmas held merely that, that, or Brahman had "manifested" or "emanated" the universe and the individual souls, without attempting to state just "how" the transformation was effected—how the One became Many. It was recognized that the universe must have proceeded from the substance of the Infinite and Eternal Brahman, for the Hindu mind would never admit that "something can come from nothing"; but just "how" this change took place was in doubt. Many of the schools had taught that Brahman had in some way divided itself up into individual souls, and the material universe, although there was here the difficulty of escaping the fundamental idea that Brahman was indivisible. The most favored conception was that of an emanation, as the light from the sun; the odor from the flower, etc. Kapila in his Sankhya philosophy held to the dual-aspect of the manifestation, viz.: (1) the innumerable individual souls, or Purusha; and (2) the Prakriti, or Nature, which supplied the material sub-stratum, and in which the Purushas were entangled and involved. But there was always the general conception of a duality, or at least a dual-aspect of the One and the Many.

And at this point the Vedantists stepped in with the conception of Idealism, which held that the One was the Only Reality, and that consequently all else that appeared to be must be illusory, or an appearance

\* One, Many, Guitá 4.101, 126
PHILOSOPHIES AND RELIGIONS OF INDIA.

of the One as Many, without an actual separation of the One into parts. This illusory universe was due to Avidya, or Ignorance, occasioned by Maya, or Illusory Appearance. The conception, in its last analysis, is most subtle and super-metaphysical, almost defying explanation except in its own terms. But we shall attempt it here, nevertheless.

To begin with, the Vedanta postulates the existence of That, or Brahman, as the Only Reality and Only Existence. It accepts the Inner Teachings (see the second lesson) regarding the report of the intellect regarding That, and embodies these Inner Teachings in its fundamental axioms. This One Reality, or Brahman, is held to be "One and Universal"; "Infinite and Eternal"; "Indivisible" and incapable of separation.

This being so, the theories of "manifestation" must be abandoned, and the term "reflection" or "appearance" substituted, for if the One is indivisible, and incapable of separation—and as there is nothing else but the One to manifest—then it follows that all manifestation must be illusory, and nothing but a reflection or an appearance. In other words, all outside and apart from the One must be merely "Ideals" of the One, or else nothing at all. An "Idea," you know, is "the image of an object formed in the mind"; and "Ideal" means, "existing in idea or thought." So, with this bold conception, the Vedantists brushed away all the previous conceptions and theories, including that of Kapila with his individual Purushas, or spirits, and his
Prakriti, or Nature, holding that even these “aspects” or “principles” must be merely ideals and existing merely “in the mind of the One.” But at the same time it accepted all of the existing conceptions and theories of the other schools, provisionally, and allowed the converts to retain them, holding that these conceptions were useful in helping the undeveloped minds to think of the One the best they knew how, and leading up to a point when they could conceive of the One divested from these misconceptions of Maya occasioned by Avidya, or Ignorance. And so, in the end, we see that the efforts of the Vedanta teachers must be directed toward explaining the nature and characteristics of this baleful Maya, which so distorts the Truth that it is not recognized—that causes the “piece of rope on the ground to be mistaken for the snake,” arousing all the terrors and horror that the real snake would have caused. For in the understanding of Maya, and the escape from its entanglements, lies the Road to Freedom and Emancipation of the Spirit whose eyes are blinded with the smoked-glasses of Maya.

Let us first consider the Vedanta conception of the One. Brahman, the One Absolute Substance, is held to be beyond qualities or attributes; beyond subject and object; to be the Source of Being; Intelligence; and Bliss. It is the efficient cause of the universe in its spiritual, mental and material appearances; creator and creation; doer and deed; cause and effect; the underlying Truth amidst the Universe of Unreality.
One; self-existent; all-there-is; all-that-ever-has-been; all-that-ever-can-be; One and Only; Alone, with Nothing within Itself, and Nothing outside of Itself; Unique; without a Second. Since it is all there is, and cannot be divided into parts, nor subject to change, then it must follow that the Self of each of us must be in some way identical with the Self of the One, instead of being a part of or emanation of it—that the Self or Spirit in us must be the identical Spirit of the One, undivided and whole. Outside of this Self there is nothing, and therefore there is Non-Duality, the “duality” of the other schools being held false. Surely this is a startling conception, never before equaled in the history of Hindu Philosophy, and most difficult of comprehension. No wonder that it has been called “the highest pinnacle of philosophic thought which the human mind can possibly attain”; or, as Schlegel has said: “Even the loftiest philosophy of the Europeans, the idealism of reason as it is set forth by the Greek philosophers, appears, in comparison with the abundant light and vigor of Oriental idealism, like a feeble Prometheus spark in the full flood of heavenly glory of the noonday sun, faltering and feeble, and ever ready to be extinguished.” And as Max Müller says: “Vedanta holds a most unique position among the philosophies of the world. After lifting the Self or the true nature of the Ego, Vedanta unites it with the essence of Divinity, which is absolutely pure, perfect, immortal, unchangeable, and one. No philosopher, not even Plato, Spinoza, Kant, Hegel,
or Schopenhauer, has reached that height of philosophic thought... None of our philosophers, not excepting Heraclitus, Plato, Kant, or Hegel, has ventured to erect such a spire, never frightened by storms or lightnings. Stone follows upon stone, in regular succession after once the first step has been made, after once it has been clearly seen that in the beginning there can have been but One, as there will be but One in the end, whether we call it Atman or Brahman."

The student, who for the first time follows the Vedanta teachings up the narrow path of reasoning that leads to "the highest pinnacle of philosophic thought," finds himself panting for breath in the thin, rarefied atmosphere of those exalted peaks, and feels the chill of the mountain air pervading his being. And when the highest peak of all is surmounted, he is apt to gaze affrighted at the lower peaks, and the valleys and canyons far beneath him, and he begins to wonder how he ever will be able to descend to solid earth once more. Or, dropping figurative terms, he begins to wonder how any reasoning mind will be able to explain the existence of the phenomenal universe, after having postulated a One Being that is indivisible, unchanging, and All, with the accompanying postulate that "something cannot be evolved from nothing." Surely the original Hindu philosopher who first reached this plane of thought had the courage of his logical convictions, and the fearlessness that springs from a consciousness of Truth attained. But let us see how
the Vedantist philosophers extricate themselves from this predicament, from which there would seem to be no logical escape.

In the first place, the Vedantist cannot avail himself of that Principle of Kapila, which forms one of the dual-principles of his Sankhya System, namely, the Principle of Prakriti, or Nature, which supplies the material sub-stratum for the universe, and which is energized by the Purushas, or Spirits. These principles, if admitted at all by the Vedantists, are immediately classified with other phenomenal things, and are taken out of the consideration for the purpose before us. The Vedantist has nothing else but Brahman to start with—where does he get his phenomenal universe and his individual souls? Not from Nothing! Not from a separation, division or change in Brahman, for Brahman is above these things. Then where else, or from what else, can they be evolved? Here are the several answers of the Vedantins.

I. The answer of the Vishishtadvaita school, or branch of the Vedanta, which was founded by ^Ramanuga, who lived about the same time as Shankaracharya, the founder of the Advaita or Monistic school of Vedanta—and which school of Ramanuga is called the "qualified-monistic" or else "qualified-dualism"—holds that Brahman contains within himself elements of plurality, or modes of existence, and which elements or modes share his reality, and are at one with himself, although apparently separate and individual. That is to say, Ramanuga holds that just
as the individual cells of the human body, or groups of such cells, including the blood-corpuscles, may be considered as "of the man," rather than as "separate parts of him," and at the same time manifest individuality, so are the individual souls of Brahma, and not separate from him, although apparently individuals. This school holds that the material universe is an illusion occasioned by these "individual souls" (which are really elements of Brahman) being deluded by Advidya, or Ignorance, which produces Maya, the cause of the material universe. When these individual souls realize their nature and identity with Brahma, the spell of Maya is over, and the soul escapes Samsara and returns to its original state of Bliss.

The above explanation would seem to be a partial answer keeping fairly well within logical lines, but the Advaitists, or Monists, or "non-dualists," who compose the other great branch of the Vedanta, regard this explanation and doctrine as but a half-truth, and consider it unworthy of the true Vedanta. And, without prejudice, it must be admitted that the school of Ramanunga seems to attempt a compromise, and beats a retreat after having fixed its standard on the philosophic heights. It seems like a compromise with the position of the Sankhyas, with their individual souls, or else with the Patanjali school, with their individual souls and their Universal Purusha, as you may see in the forthcoming lessons. Or, looking at it another way, it would seem as if Ramanuga was changing his
conception or postulate of a One Infinite, Eternal Being, incapable of change or division, into another conception or postulate of an “Atomic Brahman” composed of countless “elements” or “modes,” which, while not called parts, still destroy the “non-particled” conception or postulate of Brahm “with nothing within itself, and nothing without itself.” It certainly appears that Ramanuga’s final position is a retreat from his original one, and that he either was afraid to carry the original conception to its logical conclusion, or else feared that the people could not grasp the extreme position. This last idea seems to be correct, in part, for many Hindus who adhere to the Vedanta teaching are not able to grasp the extreme idealistic position of the Advaitist school of Sankaracharya, and are better satisfied with the “qualified-monism” of the Vishishtadvaita school of Ramanuga. While it is true that it may be said that there really are two schools of Vedanta, as above stated, each equally entitled to the name Vedantist, it still remains true that philosophical students, without prejudice, both in India and in the West, recognize in the Advaita the true Vedanta—that is, the Vedanta in which the thought and argument is carried logically forward from premise to conclusion—the extreme logical consequence being admitted, and not feared or compromised. The Vishisht Advaita school seems more allied with some of the schools of the Sankhya, or the Yoga, than to its companion Vedantist school. And, in our continuation of this lesson on the Vedanta, we shall consider the Ad-
vaita school as representing the original Vedanta doctrine carried to its logical and natural conclusion, believing that the facts of the case warrant the same.

Before passing to the Advaitist explanation of the existence of the phenomenal universe, however, let us stop a moment and consider some conceptions held by certain Vedantists belonging to neither of the great schools—indeed independent reasoners, as it were, seeing a view of truth from their own viewpoint. These independent Vedantists hold to a conception that is an approach to a conception of a “manifestation,” and yet is not such in full truth—something that may be spoken of as an “apparent manifestation,” as it were. These views are chiefly expressed in symbols; for instance, one class will compare Brahman and the individual souls to the sparks arising from the blazing fire and returning thereto, but being always within the heat-waves of the fire, and therefore not separate, although appearing to be so. Another class favors the illustration of the perfume arising from a flower, which, while apparently apart from the flower, is still of it. Another class favors the illustration of the rays of the sun, which, while seemingly apart, are still of the sun. These illustrations all partake of the nature of “emanations,” however, and have a resemblance to a “manifestation.” But still another class, while very near to those just mentioned, favor a “reflection” rather than an emanation, admitting the existence of a “something else” as a background to, or object of, the “reflection,” which something they call Maya, as
do the *Advaitists*, as we shall see later. This “reflection” class compare the relation between *Brahman* and the individual souls to the reflection of the midday Sun upon a million raindrops, each of which seems to contain a miniature Sun, the basis of which is the Sun itself, which is not affected by its countless “reflections.” This conception has strength, is firmly held to by many, although it implies the existence of a “something” illusory to correspond to the raindrops, and must also recognize that the “reflection” itself depends upon an “emanation” of the Sun’s light and rays. But perhaps we are pushing the figure of speech further than perfect fairness would dictate. This idea of a “reflection” seems to exercise a hold upon many careful minds among the Hindus. It seems to contain a hint of an underlying truth that subtly escapes the grasp of the mind that would make it its own. The figure is sometimes altered so that the illustration is that of the Sun casting a “reflection” of itself into countless vessels or jars of water, and thus giving light and Spirit presence to the water contained within the earthen jars. The illustration of the jar as the material body, the water as the mind, and the light as the Spirit, is a beautiful poetic conception, and one that has a close correspondence with certain occult conceptions of the relations of the three.

And now for the conception and explanation of the *Advaita* school of *Vedanta*, founded by Sankaracharya—the True *Vedanta* of the scholars—the school of Absolute Monism—Absolute Idealism—Absolute
Idealistic Monism. What is its explanation of the existence of the phenomenal universe, and the individual souls given by this great school? Let us listen to its report.

The Advaitist position may be emphasized by a quotation from Max Muller, who closed one of his celebrated lectures of the Vedanta with these words: *"In one half-verse I shall tell you what has been taught in thousands of Volumes: Brahman is true, the world is false, the soul is Brahman and nothing else."* In other words, that instead of their being countless individual souls (either manifested, created, emanated, or reflected) being entangled in the principle of substance of Maya, or Prakriti, and losing their identity, and building up a false universe by reason thereof—instead of this, there is postulated Brahman itself, entangled and involved in this baleful principle of Maya, deluded by its illusion, involved in its glamour—Brahman itself imagining itself separated into countless individual spirits or souls, and erecting an imaginary universe of the senses which serves to bind it more and more. This is a crude expression of the doctrine, but a true one, stated in its bareness and boldness. Have thinkers ever dared to say this before? If so, the history of philosophy fails to reveal the fact.

Yes, this is the essence of the Advaita teaching—the Infinite involved in a figment of its own imagination, losing itself in a “dream” of a phenomenal universe, and believing itself to be countless individual spirits or Selves, instead of the One Spirit and One Self—the
Surely this is the most daring flight of the human mind in the thin and rarefied air of idealistic philosophy—but still it is but carrying the premise to its logical conclusion, and then escaping from the inevitable, vexatious alternative by the manifestation of the highest degree of mental courage and honesty. This is the extreme position of the Vedanta Idealistic Philosophy.

_Brahman_ being the One Reality, indivisible, immutable, and alone, it must follow that the phenomenal manifestation of _Samsara_ and its accompanying material universe are but illusive fictions—figments of the imagination or dream-state of _Brahman_ itself—the first state of the fantasy being the illusion of Separateness; the subsequent being the illusion of the sense-universe appearing to the "souls" (?) which themselves are but illusory fictions in the mind of _Brahm_. It is _Brahm_ who sees himself reflected from the water-drops, or water-jars, of _Maya_, and imagines that he is Many instead of One. It is _Brahm_ who sees himself through the countless eyes of the individual reflections of himself. The individual souls persist in their illusory and fictitious "reflection" or semblance, so long as the bonds of _Samsara_ hold the attention—but they are but _Brahman_ himself all the while. Throughout the organisms and forms thus built up, this deluded _Brahm_, manifesting as countless unitary reflections and semblances of himself, acts, moves, and plays its many parts upon the Stage of _Maya_, identifying himself with the countless images of characters existing.
solely in his imagination, or dream. Only by realizing this Unity—this Truth—may each “soul” escape, one by one, from Maya and awaken from the dream of Samsara. Only by Knowledge may the “soul” escape its isolation and return to a consciousness of its Real Self.

The Advaitists do not accept all of the Fundamental Conceptions of that, or Brahman. In fact, they discard all these conceptions as attempts to bestow “attributes or qualities” upon that which is above them. They refuse to consider that in its aspects as the Absolute Essence of Substance or Space, or in the other aspect of Absolute Essence of Motion at Rest, or in the third aspect, of the Essence of Absolute Law-in-Itself. They brush all this aside, and, claiming to rise higher than the original source of their philosophic thought, they postulate that, Brahman, as being pure intelligence absolute, and which may be considered as “Sat-chit-ananda,” or Absolute Existence—Knowledge—Bliss.

The deluding Maya (which we shall consider at length presently) is held to be more than individual ignorance of the “souls,” and is the shadow of reality, of eternal duration, and of cosmic extension and significance. Its origin is veiled in mystery and obscurity. But while it is not eternal, or real—for it passes away during the Night of Brahman, only to appear again when the Creative Activity once more begins—still it is something more than a manifestation. In fact, while in itself it is not real, it may be said that there
is that in Brahman which produces it and which is real—the possibility and latency of Maya, so to speak, is inherent in Brahman. This Maya is regarded as the material cause of the world, just as in the Sankhya the Prakriti is so regarded—but Maya is not regarded as a “something” as is Prakriti; for it is merely a covering or shadow of Something. And yet the Advaitists do not teach that the phenomenal life and universe is a “nothing” as do the Buddhists. They regard it as an illusory appearance of an underlying reality, which appearance is unreal, and yet real for all practical purposes, and which must be so considered in sane reasoning and action. As Max Muller has said concerning this point: “For all practical purposes, the Vedantist would hold that the whole phenomenal world, both in its subjective and objective character, should be accepted as real. It is as real as anything can be to the ordinary mind; it is not mere emptiness, as the Buddhists maintain. And thus the Vedanta philosophy leaves to every man a wide sphere of real usefulness, and places him under a law as strict and binding as anything can be in this transitory life.” And this may be understood when you consider that even in the imagination or dream of Brahman there must be an element of actuality. Samsara is not absolutely fictitious, although illusory. Phenomena are merely indicative of the illusory appearance of an underlying reality. “Dreams are true, while they last,” says the poet. Therefore the phenomenal universe may be considered as true, so long as the Truth is not known.
When Brahm awakes, the universe disappears—the souls know that they are One. The Universe and the souls are not “absorbed” into Brahm—but Brahm arouses itself, and the phenomenal appearance fades away as do the dreams of the night, or the day-dreams of the waking hour.

The Advaita conception regards Brahman as the real cause of the universe, because it all proceeds from him; and also as the operative cause, because the processes of Maya (which are akin to those of the Prakriti of the Sankhya) depend upon the proximity and existence of Brahman, inasmuch as Maya has no energy of its own, but acts by the energy of Brahman reproduced in Maya by induction, similar to the action of the magnetism of a magnet inducing magnetic properties in the particles of steel. Thus Maya, although inert of itself, becomes active by reason of its proximity to Brahman. The student will notice that the Advaitists use the same figure of speech (the magnet and the bits of steel) that is used by the Sankhyas in illustrating the action of the Purushas upon Prakriti. In fact, there are many points of resemblance between the Sankhya Prakriti and the Vedanta Maya, the principal difference being that the former is regarded as a fundamental principle of nature, while the latter is regarded as an illusory figment of the imagination or dream of Brahman—or, rather, as the imagination or dream-condition itself. As an authority says: “Maya, the inexplicable illusion, self-imagined, has been the unreal adjunct illusorily overspread upon Brahman from all eternity.”
Before proceeding with our consideration of the nature of Maya, as stated by the Advaitists, let us consider the teachings regarding the operation of Avidya, or Ignorance, through Maya. This Avidya, which is held to be of cosmic extent and effect, operates in two ways by means of Maya. The first way is in the enveloping of Brahman and producing the illusion of the Many Selves; the second way is the projecting of the phenomenal and material universe by reason of the first error or illusion. This projection is as follows: By Avidya, through Maya, is projected the subtle elements of ether; air; fire; water; and earth. From these subtle elements is evolved the seventeen subtle principles and the five gross elements. The seventeen subtle principles comprise the five senses, viz.: sight, hearing, smell, taste, and feeling; the two mental principles of Buddhi, the principle of understanding, reasoning, determining, etc., and Manas, the principle of will and imagination, respectively; also the five principles controlling the organs of action, namely, the organs of speech, the hands and feet, the organs of excretion, and the organs of generation, respectively; and the five vital airs, or vital energies, or forms of Prana. The five gross elements are evolved from the five subtle elements, in certain combinations and phases, and from the operation and activities of which proceed the material universe. The above classification of the principles is common to the majority of the Hindu philosophical systems, and seems to have descended from some common ancient source, and to
have been accepted without question by the founders of the systems, and incorporated with their doctrines and conceptions. You will notice these principles appearing in the other systems considered in these lessons. The best modern authorities do not take this classification of principles very seriously, and are apt to regard them as in the nature of worn-out systems of the past, although as the mental principles are concerned, and the psychology arising therefrom, the Hindu thinkers hold that they are much better ideas of the operation of the mind than any Western theories, or hypotheses. With the exception of the conception of the Mental Principles, therefore, the balance of the classification may be omitted from the serious consideration of the philosophies, as the fundamental conceptions of the same are not affected thereby.

The Vedanta adheres to the prevailing Hindu conception of the several “principles” or “sheaths” of the individual soul, which may be stated as follows: (1) The Rupa, or Physical Body; (2) The Jiva or Prana, or Vital Force; (3) The Linga Sharira, or Astral Body, or Etheric Double; (4) The Kama Rupa, or Animal Soul; (5) The Manas, or Human Soul; (6) The Buddhi, or Spiritual Soul; (7) Atman, or Spirit. The last three principles compose the reincarnating soul, while the first four disintegrate at the death of the body, or shortly after. This classification is common to the several Hindu philosophies, and the students of our own system will find them agreeing with our own classification of “The Seven Principles.” (See our “Fourteen Lessons in Yogi Philosophy.”)
The Vedantists hold to the teachings of Reincarnation and Karma, which form a part of the fundamental philosophical and religious thought of the race. To the Vishisht-Advaita school of Ramanuja, Samsara or the cycle of existence, and Karma, mean the evolution and progress of the soul through the mists of Avidya and Maya back to the realization of itself as an "element" in the nature of the One. But to the Advaita school of Sankaracharya, Samsara, with its incidents of Reincarnation and Karma, is but a part of the universal illusion, and both disappear when the soul awakens to the fact that it is not an individual entity, but a distorted reflection or appearance of Brahman himself, created by him in his imagination or dream. Reincarnation and Karma are thus, in full Truth, held to be nothing but Maya arising from Avidya, which is annihilated by the awakening to Vidya or Knowledge of the Truth which informs the soul that it is Brahman and bids it awaken from its dream of Samsara, at which Maya fades away like the mist of the morning before the rays of the sun. But, as we have said, the doctrine holds that "for practical purposes" the Samsara is true, and Reincarnation and Karma facts to be reckoned with, for until the Sleeper awakes the world of experience is the only real one to the soul, and its laws and rules, of which Reincarnation and Karma form a part, stand untouched and fully operative. Only when man becomes Brahman do they cease to rule him. For, at the end, says the Advaita, if there is in reality nothing to reincarnate
or to be affected by Karma, then Re-birth, Death, and Karma are seen to be nothing but manifestations of Maya itself—the machinery of the dream. And so, while holding to the truth of Reincarnation and Karma with firm and positive teaching, still in the end the Advaita denies it ultimate reality.

Among the ranks of the Vedantists are to be found many who cling to the idea of Ishwara, the Personal God, the Demiurge, or the Logos. And, notwithstanding the advanced position of some of the Vedanta sects, there is no opposition to this doctrine, and a place is found for it under the big tent of Vedanta catholicity. Ishwara is explained, and harmonized with the fundamental teaching, by admitting the conception that when the creative processes begin, Brahman, overspread with Maya, first manifests as Ishwara, and then from Ishwara proceeds the remainder of the creation. Thus the individual soul is held to be identical with Ishwara, and Ishwara identical with Brahman. Thus Ishwara represents the collective totality of the various principles manifested in the individual forms and units of the phenomenal universe. Ishwara is the Universal Soul, containing within his soul the collective totality of the three higher principles of the soul diffused among the individual souls, and containing within his body the collective totality of the four lower principles. (See the above classification of the seven principles of man.) Ishwara may be worshiped as a Personal God, and loved as an Over-Soul. But even Ishwara is but an appearance in Maya, and in the end must
awaken to the fact that he is naught in himself, but Everything in \textit{Brahman}. And the individual soul, seeing the Truth, may ignore \textit{Ishwara}, and piercing his illusory nature may proceed direct to the bosom of \textit{Brahman}. Thus does the \textit{Vedanta} supply the want of each class of follower—satisfy the hunger of each soul, according to its nature. While postulating an abstract \textit{THAT}, or Absolute, it still allows the intervention of an \textit{Ishwara}, or Personal God, with an universal human nature and character, without being inconsistent or compromising. It willingly admits anything in \textit{Maya}, but denies everything in Truth except \textit{Brahman} \textit{Itself}—\textit{THAT}—in the words of Max Muller: "\textit{Brahman is true, the world is false, the soul is Brahman and nothing else." From the beginning to the end, \textit{Vedanta} is consistent and logical, facing the consequenc{}es of its extreme conclusions without a tremor, and steadfastly refusing to beat a retreat. A most remarkable manifestation of human philosophical speculation—without parallel.

And now for this strange and inexplicable \textit{Maya}—that illusion, imagination, or dream, that overspreads the being of \textit{Brahman} and causes him to "imagine vain things," and to dream of strange happenings. What \textit{of Maya}? We must confess that at this point the \textit{Advaitists} are brought face to face with the focused energies of the argument and opposition to their system and doctrine. It is their "heel of Achilles"—their only vulnerable point, in the opinion of outside thinkers, although they, themselves, do not admit this, and
claim that the doctrine of Maya is as safely encased in armor as the rest of their system. From whence arises Maya? There is no outside source, and it must come from Brahman himself—then why does he permit it? What is the cause of Maya?

Some of the leading Advaitist teachers refuse to entertain the question in this shape—asserting that to suppose the necessity of a "cause" or "reason" for Brahman's creations would be to assume something to which Brahman was subject—something ruling, determining or influencing the Infinite—a palpable absurdity. They say that Maya appears, and therefore must be in accord with Brahman's nature and being, and not contrary to his will or desire, if such relative terms may be permitted regarding the Absolute. Therefore Brahman, himself, is "the reason" or "cause" or "why" of Maya. And beyond that they refuse to go, claiming that this mystery is locked up in Brahman himself, and that the question can no more be answered than the "why," "reason" or "necessity" of the existence of Brahman, itself. And, so in the end even the advanced Advaitist confesses himself unable to consider and answer that great Ultimate Question that has ever perplexed the great philosophical minds that were able to realize that such a question existed—the question: "Why did God create the universe, since He is not bound by Necessity or Desire; since nothing can be accomplished by it; since there is nothing that can be that has not always been—be the universe illusion or reality; why was it created?" So it always has
been—so it is now—so, perhaps, will it be always, for none but God himself—the Absolute—can answer this question from full knowledge, for such full knowledge is God Himself, or the Brahman, of Absolute Intelligence. This is indeed the Riddle of the Sphinx.

But the failure to answer this Ultimate Question, or "Why?", does not deter the Advaitist from speculating concerning the nature of Maya. To some Maya is identical with a "Principle of Nature" or a "Creative Energy," which is inherent in the Being of Brahman, and which he brings into play willing to will it into activity, and willing to involve himself in it, temporarily. To others Maya is in the nature of a Brahmic Imagination, in which he plunges in reverie akin to the day-dream of the man. To others Maya is as the true dream-condition in which "the dreams are true while they last," and from which Brahman finally arouses himself, little by little, each individual's awakening contributing a "little." To others Maya is the mental state of Revery or Meditation into which Brahman plunges himself, and objectifies universes and characters, as the artist objectifies the characters and scenes of his "mental creation" of story, poem, drama, painting, or sculpture, from his subjective self, or "inner consciousness." Others hold that Brahman desires to express himself into relative objectivity and activity, and attempts to do so over and over again, but finding that the same is impossible, he is forced to beat a retreat, and relinquish the effort—but this last is rather more the speculation of a Vedantist affected.
by the Buddhist or Schopenhauer-like thought of an unconscious and unintelligent Absolute trying to express itself into consciousness, and being forced to a retreat by the pain arising therefrom. This idea is not true to the Vedantist ideal and conception, although it has been advanced by some good teachers. To others it has seemed that Brahman first conceived of the abstract ideas of Time, Space and Causation—the three Great Relative Principles—and in meditating upon these three relativities he began to consider himself in connection with them—through their triple glasses of thought, as it were—and thus arose the Avidya that produced the Maya, that produced the phenomenal universe, and caused Brahman to consider himself as the Many in Time, Space and Causation.

In all of the speculations (which concern themselves with the “How” rather than the “Why,” of Maya, remember) there is the underlying thought that Maya must be a mental something—that is something arising in the “mind” of Brahman, if such a relative term may be used; and also the conception that in some mysterious way Brahman is involved and rapt in his imaginings, dreams, or conceptions, or mental creations. These two ideas underlie all of the speculation regarding Maya. And all agree that pain, misery and unhappiness result from this involvement of Brahman in his mental creations, even though, as the teachers say, the “total period of the creation, existence, and death of universe, is as but the twinkle of an eye to Brahman
—that is, it is practically instantaneous, from start to finish, just as even a man may dream a lifetime in a few moments. One of the Hindu teachers gave this parable illustrating the idea of Brahman being involved in his creative processes: "Indra, one of the gods, once descended into Nature, or Prakriti, in order to gain experience, and so incarnated as a pig, losing all knowledge of his true nature. He wallowed in the mud, and grew fat and big, with great tusks. He took unto himself a pig-wife, and soon found himself surrounded by a brood of baby-pigs, and was very happy by reason of his pig-family. Some of the other gods, seeing his loss of recollection of his real self, and his belief in the reality of his pig nature, sought to arouse him from his illusion, saying: 'Arouse thyself, Indra, thou art a god'; but Indra grunted lazily, 'Go away, and disturb me not—I am a pig, and am happy. What do I care for your heavens, with my mud, and my sow and baby-pigs. Go away!' But the friendly companion-gods, wishing to arouse him, killed his baby-pigs, and later his wife-pig; but Indra wept and wailed, squealed and bit, and snorted his rage and sorrow. Finally, in despair, they killed his pig-body itself, whereupon Indra emerged freed from his delusion, and laughed when told what a dream he had indulged in, and once more resumed his god-life. But what would have been Indra's sorrow, had he been compelled to work out his Freedom through the repeated re-births and Karma of Satamsara, as do the individual souls in their road to Freedom and Emancipation?"
Those of you who have read our views regarding the nature of the manifestation of the universe by The Absolute, in our lessons on "Gnani Yoga," will realize that while we accept the Vedanta conception of the Oneness of Being, and the All being All in All, yet we do not admit or hold that The Absolute loses the knowledge of itself in its creations, but on the contrary preserves that knowledge intact. And that the reflection of the Absolute in each individual soul constitutes the Indwelling Spirit of the soul—its Real Self. And that while the nature of the Universe is that of a Mental Creation of The Absolute, and The Absolute finds itself reflected in the ideas of the universe—and that all in that universe are ideas of The Absolute—still the creation is deliberate and in pursuance with some design and plan of The Absolute (the reason thereof being beyond human knowledge) and is NOT the result of Ignorance or Avidya on the part of the Absolute, such thought being inconsistent with the fundamental conception of Infinite Wisdom. We regard Maya, or Prakriti, as the great Creative Principle emanated from The Absolute. And Avidya or Ignorance, we hold, is confined to the phenomenal world, and has no place or existence in The Absolute, but is itself the product of Maya. We must refer you to our "Gnani Yoga" for the details of our conception, although the above will give you, briefly, an idea of the points of our agreement with, and the points of our difference from the Vedanta Philosophy. Our own system is Eclectic in its nature, and has points of
agreement with, and points of difference from, each of
the other principal systems of the Hindu Philosophy,
and besides, advances many independent conceptions
and interpretations not found in the said systems, and
which are part of the great body of Electic Philosoph-
ical Thought in India which has refused to identify
itself with any of the schools or systems.
SPECIAL MESSAGE IV.

By Yogi Ramacharaka.

In our message of last month, we gave you the first three of the Axioms of Truth, those symbols whereby we seek to enter into an understanding of the nature of Truth. In the message of this month, we continue the presentation of the axioms—the symbols. We invite you to consider the three following Axioms of Truth.

IV.—We may consider TRUTH by means of the symbol of Creative Activity. Not only has TRUTH the Creative Energy, but it is also the Creative Energy itself. Other than TRUTH there can be no Creative Energy. All that has, ever has been, or ever can be, Created, must have been manifested, expressed or emanated by the Creative Energy of TRUTH. TRUTH is the Cause, Source and Reason for all Creation. There is nothing outside of, or apart from, Truth that can Create; and, therefore, can be nothing created by anything outside or apart from TRUTH. All else is Error, Untruth.

V.—We may consider TRUTH by means of the symbol of Intelligence. Not alone is TRUTH Omniscient or All-Wise, but it is also Omniscience or All-Wisdom itself. Outside, or apart from TRUTH, there is not, never has been, and never can be, any Wisdom. All the evidences of Wisdom that we see must be manifestations, expressions or emanations from Truth. TRUTH is the Source of all Wisdom and is the Fount from which all Wisdom must be drawn. All apparent knowledge outside of or apart from TRUTH is Untruth.

VI.—We may consider TRUTH by means of the symbol of Good. TRUTH is the All-Good. TRUTH is Good. Our intuitive realisation of the Good above us, and to which the higher part of our Being always yearns if allowed to follow its highest inclinations, informs us that there is GOOD. And TRUTH being the only Being and Reality must be that GOOD. Any other supposition is impossible and contrary to the highest intuition of the human mind. The reality of Good, and its identity with TRUTH, comes to man not through his Reason alone, but also from a higher part of his being, and constitutes the Divine Message to the race. Not only is TRUTH Good, in the sense of possessing Good, but it also is GOODNESS itself; TRUTH is the Essence of Good. And All-Good must proceed from TRUTH, for there is no other whence it could have come. Outside and apart from TRUTH, there can be no GOOD. All else is Untruth.

In our next month's message, we shall continue this consideration of the symbolic Axioms, whereby we seek to enter into an understanding of the nature of Truth.

Our meditation for the coming month is:

"TRUTH IS THE ALL-CREATIVE ENERGY; THE ALL-WISDOM; THE ALL-GOOD; AND OUTSIDE OF TRUTH THERE CAN BE AND IS NO CREATIVE ENERGY; NO WISDOM OR INTELLIGENCE; NO GOOD."
THE FIFTH LESSON.

Patanjali's Yoga System.

The third great system of Hindu Philosophy is that known as Patanjali's Yoga System, or more commonly as simply "The Yoga System." (This System must not be confounded with our own "Yogi Philosophy," which is Eclectic in nature and derivation, and which differs in many respects from Patanjali's Yoga System, inclining far more toward the Vedantic idea than the teachings of Patanjali.) This Yoga System is reputed to have been founded by Patanjali (whose name is usually used in connection with it), about 300 B.C. Many of the best authorities regard it as a natural growth from, and an off-shoot from, Kapila's Sankhya System, many of the tenets of the latter school being held in their original shape by Patanjali. In fact, with the addition of a Personal God, or World Purusha, Patanjali seems to have taken over the Sankhya System as a basis for his own, the points of agreement being too constant and numerous to admit of their being mere coincidences, and as Kapila undoubtedly preceded Patanjali there can be no counter-charge of "borrowing doctrines." In fact, the majority of the followers of Patanjali freely admit that their system is an outgrowth of the Sankhya, and "an improvement" thereupon. The "Mahabharata" says: "He is wise who sees the Sankhya and the Yoga as but one." The prime distinctions between the two systems are the "improvements" of Patanjali, which are in the nature of certain methods of psychic development, mental
control, and occult development, which are generally known as the "Raja Yoga methods," and which are used also by many of the followers of the other systems, and the most desirable and "saner" of which are sometimes taught in connection with some of the branches and cults of the Vedanta. From these "Raja Yoga Methods" the System of Patanjali takes its name. "Yoga" is the Sanscrit term meaning "contemplation, concentration, and conjunction"; and also used in another sense of a "yoking up" or "union," implying a union, by means of these methods, between man and the higher planes of being—even of Brahman.

There are many forms of Yoga in the philosophies, "Gnani Yoga," or the Yoga of Wisdom being the form preferred by the Vedantists who strive for Attainment, or Emancipation, by means of Wisdom, Understanding, and Knowledge acquired by the exercise of Pure Reason and Right Thinking. The followers of Patanjali, or a large number of them, prefer the road of "Raja Yoga," or the Yoga of Mental Control, Psychic Development, Unfoldment of Latent Forces, etc. The Purva Mimansa system, and the followers of the many religious sects and cults in India, seemingly prefer the road of "Karma Yoga" or the Yoga of Work, Duty, Action, Devotion, etc.—the Path of Right Living and Devotion to Duty and God. And so, in our consideration of "Yoga" in connection with Patanjali's Yoga System, we shall hold ourself to its favorite phase of Raja Yoga. But before passing on to a consideration of its Yoga Methods, let us examine
Patanjali's Yoga System.

the system in its philosophical and metaphysical aspect.

Patanjali, like Kapila, does not dispute the existence of THAT, or Brahman, but like his predecessor he "takes THAT for granted," as we have heard the matter stated. He accepts the Sankhya doctrine of the Tattvas, or Principles of Creation, and holds to the Sankhya conception of the basic principles of the phenomenal universe, i.e., the two opposing but interacting Principles of Purusha and Prakriti, respectively. Like Kapila, he postulates a great universal principle of Prakriti, from which has evolved "all this side of Spirit," including Mind. And like Kapila, he postulates the existence of innumerable spiritual entities, Souls, or Purushas, whose entrance into Prakriti energizes the latter and produces the creation of worlds, and the manifestation of the life forms and activities.

But, as also in the Sankhya, the Purushas are held to be merely and purely passive in their inner nature and being, and their activity (if such a paradoxical term may be allowed us in this connection) consists in illuminating and awakening of the processes and energies of the Prakriti, particularly in its form of Chitta, or Mind-Stuff, which principle represents an intrinsically material activity, or phase of evolving Prakriti, and which, while unconscious in itself, becomes conscious by reason of its association with the Purusha, through being subjected to its illumination—the action being similar to the particles of steel becoming magnetised by proximity to and association
with a true magnet—in short, through "induction."
In its original state Purusha dwells in a blissful state of unconscious knowing and being, and awakens to the pain of self-consciousness only when involved in Prakriti. Finally when it escapes the embraces of Prakriti, and cleanses itself from the stick-sweetness of its poppy-made honey, the Purusha gains Perfect Emancipation (kāvalya), and is freed from the activities, work, illusions, and sufferings of the Prakriti-caused self-consciousness, and dwells again for eternity in undisturbed blissful transcendental repose.

But leaving Kapila at this point, Patanjali goes further, and postulates the existence of a World Purusha, Universal Soul, Personal God, or Ishvara, which he teaches is infinite, formless, omniscient, and free from desire, rewards, pains, or activities. This Lord, Personal God, Ishvara or Universal Purusha, is defined by Patanjali as: "A particular Purusha, or Spirit, who is untouched by affections, works, the result of works, or deserts; in whom the germ of omniscience reaches its extreme limit; who is the preceptor of even the first, because He is not limited by time; and whose appellation is 'OM,' the term of Glory." The student will recognize that this Universal Purusha, of Patanjali, is more than a Principle of Purusha, and in fact is truly "Ishvara," the Personal God of the Hindu philosophies. But, still Patanjali makes a shadow of a distinction from the orthodox ideas of Ishvara, when he teaches that the Universal Purusha differs from the Individual Purushas not in
nature, but in degree only—and that the difference principally manifests itself in the fact that the Universal Purusha remains apart, outside and above Time, while the Individual Purushas are involved in Samsara, or the "course of existence." Devotion to Him is held to uplift and aid the worshiper and devotee who "makes over his activities to Him"; but He takes no active part in the world of Samsara, or embodied life or things. "He ever remains apart." He did not create the universe, neither is He involved in it, nor is He responsible for it. Such is the teaching of Patanjali regarding the Ishwara, or Universal Purusha.

Some of the best authorities hold that Patanjali's original teaching was not that this Universal Purusha was a Personal God, but rather that it was the united beings of the liberated and free spirits, souls, or Purushas, independent of Prakriti—a Union of Units, as it were, to which Union the individual Purusha should strive and aim for, by the road of Liberation through the Raja Yoga methods. But, so it is held, this teaching rapidly assumed a changing phase, and there manifested an evolution of this Union of Units into an Ishwara, Personal God, or Universal Purusha, until the latter doctrine became firmly established in the system. Accordingly, Patanjali's "Union with God" does not mean the "Return to THAT" of the Vedantists—the Absorption into the Absolute—nor a return of the Unit to the Union, along the lines of the Sankhya teachings—but rather an Absorption into, or a Union with the Universal Purusha or Personal God.
So Patanjali's conception of "Union with God" has a literal meaning to his followers, and does not mean a passing into the plane of the Absolute THAT, but rather a blending with the Divine nature of God—a Union with God in a strict sense, and akin to the conception of the Sufis in Persia (see later lesson on Sufism). Some of the authorities hold that this Universal Purusha is eternal, and does not return into THAT or Brahm at the close of a Day of Brahm; while others claim that, like Ishwara, this Universal Purusha, or Personal God, must return along with the individual Purushas, and the principal of Prakriti, and all else that has been emanated or manifested, into the nature of THAT or Brahm.

Patanjali of course teaches that the Purushas, entangled in Prakriti, and entering into the long journey of Samsara, undergo many, and repeated successive incarnations or re-births, just as all Hindu philosophies and religions teach. The general teachings of this system regarding Rebirth agrees almost precisely with that of the other systems—in fact, there is but little difference in this fundamental teaching among the various philosophies. This is also true of the teachings regarding Karma, or Spiritual Cause and Effect, the teachers holding that the law of causation binds all things in Samsara, from atom to man, and that each proceeds sowing and reaping, effect following cause. The Yogin is taught to concern himself little about past lives, but to dismiss them as outlived tasks, the memory of which will serve only to bind him to
material life. He is urged to divest himself, one by
one, of the material sheaths that are holding him, that
in the end he may awaken from his nightmare of ma-
terial existence, and pass to the blissful state of free-
dom and emancipation, gaining liberation from "the
pairs of opposites"; the "gunas or qualities"; from
time and space and causation—which gaining Liberation
in Truth.

As will have been seen, the animating principle of
Patanjali's teaching is the Method of Deliverance of
the Individual Purusha from the bonds of Prakriti, or
material existence, by means of the knowledge of the
Truth, and by the exercise of proper methods and
exercise, practices and work, which lead to Union with
God, or an absorption of the Individual Purusha with
the Universal Purusha, Ishwara, or Personal God—or
as some hold, instead of the Union being an "absorp-
tion" it is in the nature of a "drawing together" or
"yoking-up," or true Yoga. This union is held to be
possible of attainment by several roads, the principal
and best of which is that of the Absolute Concentration
of the Raja Yoga methods—which Yoga is called the
Royal Yoga, or the King of Yoga. And therefore, the
study of the Yoga System of Patanjali becomes a
study of the principles of Raja Yoga as expounded by
Patanjali and his followers, to which subject our con-
sideration now passes.

Patanjali's principal work was not in the direction
of building up new theories and doctrines concerning
the nature of the One, and its relation to the Many.
As we have said he accepted the Sankhya doctrine almost without change, and built his own system thereon—the development of the Universal Purusha idea following. He devoted his attention principally to building up a Raja Yoga system of "methods," "practices," etc., whereby man might be able to unfold certain latent forces within himself, and to raise himself by such unfoldment to a higher perception of universal laws and principles, to the end that he might escape the thralldom of material life, and rise to a higher state, and then on to the ultimate "Union with God."

In his Raja Yoga, Patanjali has much to say regarding the subject of Chitta, or Mind-Stuff, which both he and Kapila conceived of as being material, rather than spiritual; holding it as evolved from Prakriti, and being entirely distinct from the Purusha or Atman, which is considered the Real Self and which uses Mind as an instrument. Patanjali taught that "Chitta" or Mind-Stuff was the finer material out of which Mind, as we know it, is created—the more subtle element which manifests as operating Mind. The Organs of Sense: the Mind of Thought (manas); the determinative faculty (buddhi); the Self-Consciousness (ahamkara); form a class called the Antahkarana, the "Internal Instruments," and are considered as but various modifications of Chitta, or elemental Mind-Stuff. What are called "Vritti," are "whirlpools" or "vortices" in the Chitta. To restrain these whirlpools of Mind, or Vrittis, and to compel a calmness in the ocean of Mind, or Chitta, is the object of the Yogi, and
forms an important part of the Raja Yoga of Patanjali.

Patanjali in his Raja Yoga taught that there are eight stages of approach—Eight Steps—leading to Attainment. The Eight Steps are as follows: (1) Self Control (yama); (2) Religious Duty (niyama); (3) Postures (asana); (4) Control of the Prana or Vital Forces (pranayama); (5) Control of the Senses (pratyahara); (6) Control of the Mind (dharana); (7) Meditation (dhyana); (8) Transcendental Contemplation or Ecstasy (samadhi). These eight steps are described as follows:

(1) Self Control (yama) consists of right relations and justice toward living beings; mercy, kindness; love; non-injury; non-stealing; truthfulness; chastity; non-covetousness; and non-acceptance of gifts.

(2) Religious Duty (niyama) consists of inward and outward purity—that is, purity of thought as well as of action; contentment; avoidance of luxury, sensuousness and worldly vanity; performance of the religious duties of the individual’s sect; and earnest and constant love of the Lord.

(3) Postures (asana) consisted of the control of the body, and the assuming of certain bodily postures, which were thought to be valuable in the following Steps.

(4) Control of Prana or Vital Forces (pranayama) consists chiefly of certain methods of Psychic Breathing, principally Rhythmic Breathing, having three forms, namely, inhalation, exhalation, and retention of the breath.
Control of the Senses (pratyahara) consists of the absolute mastery of the senses, under the control of the Will, whereby they may be withdrawn from their respective and customary objects of sense, and either held in abeyance or else transmuted to certain psychic functions. This step is regarded as preparatory to the following ones.

Control of the Mind (dharana) consists of divesting the Mind of the influence of the senses, desires, emotions, etc., so that it may be held firmly and under perfect control. Patanjali gives many methods whereby this control may be acquired, but such are not apt to appeal to the Western mind, being more or less in the nature of auto-hypnotization, which is not desirable or helpful. The more rational methods of the occultists by which the mind is naturally controlled, instead of "hypnotized-by-self" are far preferable. (We have given these latter methods in our work on "Raja Yoga," in preference to those of Patanjali, which we consider undesirable and partaking too much of certain reprehensible psychic methods and practices.)

Meditation (dhyana) consists of the fixing and centering of the mind on some one object of knowledge, preferably the Universal Soul, or Purusha, so as to exclude every other consideration, object or thought. Patanjali gives many methods of bringing about this condition, some of which are akin to the practice known to Western "New Thought" people under the various forms of "Going into the Silence," while others
are rather too much inclined to the production of abnormal, negative psychic conditions to appeal to advanced occultists who have given the subject careful consideration. We do not advise the following of many of these methods, believing them to be undesirable, and because we believe that the end may be obtained more naturally and normally.

(8) Transcendental Contemplation, or Ecstasy (samadhi) consists of the production of, or entering into, the transcendental state known to all Mystics, of whatever age or country they may belong, and which we have described in our "Fourteen Lessons," and in our "Advanced Course" as "Spiritual Consciousness," and which others in the Western world have called "Cosmic Consciousness." This state is a mystic phase of consciousness, and cannot be well described to those who have not experienced it, even by those who have, it being beyond words. We feel, however, that many of the cases claimed to be "Spiritual Consciousness" are merely certain lower forms or phases of psychic phenomena, depending more or less upon the emotions. And we feel that many of the Hindus claiming to have attained Samadhi by means of the Patanjali Yoga methods, are mistaken, and have experienced merely some of these lower stages mentioned. The attainment of Samadhi is rare, and almost always brings in its train a subsequent spiritual illumination, and mental advancement, which is typical of the experience, but which is sadly lacking in many of these cases of psychic experiences. The latter are as but the pale and sickly
The first principle impressed upon the mind of the student of Patanjali's Raja Yoga is that the Mind is not the Soul, nor the Self. The Self is the Purusha, or Spirit, of which you have been informed in our lesson on the Sankhya philosophy—the Soul is the Purusha surrounded by its Tattvas or Semi-material principles including Mind—and Mind, or Manas, is the instrument of the Self and used by the latter for impression from, and expression in, the phenomenal world. The Yoga Philosophy follows the Sankhya in teaching that all perception of the outside world comes from the sense organs, and all action in the outer world is performed by the organs of action. And back of the organs of sense and action, there are the Psychic Faculties controlling physical organs. And, starting with this fundamental conception, Patanjali builds up a system of Mental Control whereby the organs of action, the organs of sense, the deliberative faculties, the emotions, the imagination, and in fact the whole mental organism may be controlled and mastered. In our own work on Raja Yoga we have given the phases of the Mental Control and Mastery which will appeal more strongly to the Western mind. We shall now give the phases that attract the majority of the Hindus to the philosophy, practice and methods.
Let us begin with the Fourth Step—Pranayama—the Control of the Prana, or Vital Forces. Prana is the Universal Principle of Energy, manifesting in all forms of Energy, including Vital Force. And Pranayama is the Control of this Universal Energy, particularly in its form of Vital Force. The Yogins consider this control, if acquired to a high degree, gives one the mastery of the other manifestations of Prana, and is the Secret of Power. The first step toward Control of Prana is the control of the portion of Prana manifesting in our individual bodies and minds—so this is the natural place at which to begin, says the Yogin. The Prana within you is the little inlet from the great ocean of Prana, and here is where you are to begin your Control of it. But there is a more subtle form of Prana within your organism than even the Vital Force in its manifestation of bodily activity. There is a Psychic Prana, which is manifested in mental action, nerve force, etc. And as the mental and nervous energies are nearer to the "I" than are the bodily forces, the student is taught to begin at this point in his Pranayama. And here is the method prescribed.

The Yogins teach that there are two currents of Prana (called Pingala and Ida) travelling along the spinal column, moving on either side of a canal or tube in the spinal column which the Hindus call Shushumna, and which is at the center of the substance of the spinal cord. At the lower end of the Shushumna is a triangular form of subtle substance called by the Hindus "The Lotus Chamber of the Kundalini," which con-
PHILOSOPHIES AND RELIGIONS OF INDIA.

contains a stowed-up and latent force called Kundalini. This Kundalini is held to be a wonderfully potent occult force, which, if it is aroused and induced to ascend the Shusumna, will produce wonderful psychic effects, opening up many planes of psychic activity undreamed of by the ordinary person, and which, when it finally reaches the brain, tends to free the soul from the bondage of matter, and causes the Yogin to become a Super-man.

The Pingala is the nerve-current running along the right side of Shusumna—the Ida is the left-side current. Along the Shusumna are several “lotuses” or centres of psychic activity, beginning with one at the base, called Muladhara; and ending in the brain is the chief lotus, called the Sahasrara, or thousand-petalled lotus in the brain. This Shusumna, with its storage batteries of lotuses, is regarded as a great psychic battery of force, which may be set into motion by and regulated by certain Yoga systems of Breathing, particularly along the lines of Rhythmic Breathing. And this Rhythmic Breathing is held to arouse the latent forces of the Kundalini. And from the arousing of the Kundalini and its controlled action and direction is said to rise the Supernatural (so-called) Powers claimed by the Yogins, of which we have spoken in another part of this lesson. And the science of arousing this Kundalini is known as Pranayama, the Fourth Step of Attainment of Patanjali.

The primal point in the exercises of Pranayama is the arousing of rhythmic vibration by means of
controlled breathing, thus setting into motion the vibrations which arouse the Kundalini, by which certain psychic phenomena are produced—and at the same time to control, direct and concentrate the Prana, or nerve-force with which the system is filled, and which the various ganglia, or plexi, in the body, particularly the great Solar Plexus, serve to store as great storage batteries.

In connection with Prana, which the Yogins call the Fourth Step, there is put into operation the practice of the Third Step, known as Postures (asana), upon which the Yogins place great attention and to which they ascribe great merit. There are a great variety of these Postures used by the Yogins, and there have been a number of Hindu books written for the purpose of explaining the details of them. Some of the Postures are very intricate, the strained and unnatural positions usually ascribed to the gods in the Hindu Pantheon, and which are shown by their images, pictures, etc., giving an idea of the difficulty of assuming them. In fact, one would have to be a trained and developed contortionist in order to assume them. Some of the ascetics carry this idea of the Postures to an absurd extent, and spend their lives with their bodies twisted and contorted into abnormal and unnatural postures—deeming the same a mark of piety, holiness, and attainment—much to the sorrow and disgust of the philosophical Hindu.

The simple Posture usually taught to the student who wishes to acquire the science and method of
Pranayama, is that of the "Yogi Seat," which consists in the person seating himself on the ground, or floor, easily and well-balanced, the spinal column being kept upright and straight so that the spinal cord be allowed to hang freely and unrestricted within its natural channel. The head, neck, and chest must be so held that a straight line would pass directly through the centre of each.

Then the Breathing is taught, beginning with the cultivation of the natural measured breath, inhaling slowly, retaining a moment under control, and then exhaling slowly, carrying the sacred word "Om" in the mind, and accompanying the inhalations and exhalations, thus serving as a rhythmic accompaniment to the incoming and outgoing breath.

The next step is the Single Nostril Breath—the Ida current being held to pass through the left nostril, while the Pingala current passes through the right nostril. The student is taught to close the right nostril, and then, breathing through the left nostril, he directs the Ida current down through the spinal cord by concentrating his attention upon the descending nerve current, the operation tending to arouse the basic lotus in which is stored up the Kundalini. When the Ida current has been inhaled, and the nerve force direct to the Kundalini store-house, the breath is retained for a few moments, with the thought that you are passing it through the lotus and over to the right side or the channel of the Pingala current. Then exhale it slowly through the Pingala channel, through the right nostril.
PATANJALI'S YOGA SYSTEM.

131

closing the left nostril while so doing. The favorite method taught beginners is to close the right nostril while inhaling through the left; then to pinch both nostrils tight while you are passing the current through the *Kundalini* storehouse; then release the right nostril as you exhale. Then the process is reversed, the breath being inhaled through the right, held a moment with nostrils closed, and then exhaled through the left nostril.

The centre of the spinal cord contains the channel which the *Yogins* call the *Shusumna*, of which we have spoken, and which is the channel through which the central current flows, the *Ida* and *Pingala* flowing on each side of the *Shusumna*. The *Shusumna* channel is closed to the ordinary person, for when it is opened the person becomes a *Yogin*, with psychic powers. Through the opened *Shusumna* the *Kundalini* arises and lifts the mind to the higher planes, say the Yogins. And so the "stirring up" of the *Kundalini* in the basic plexus tends to cause it to mount, and thus open up the *Shusumna* a little each time, gradually and slowly. As the *Kundalini* mounts it arouses the activities in the several lotuses along the spinal column, connected with the *Shusumna*. The lowest of these lotuses—the one situated at the base of the column—is called the *Muladhara*; the one next above is called the *Svadhisthana*; the next is called the *Anahata*; the next is called the *Visuddha*; the next is called the *Ajna*; the last, which is in the brain, being called the *Sahasrara*, or "the thousand-petaled lotus." In the lowest, or
Muladhara, the Kundalini is stored up; and the highest, or the Sahasrara, is used to distribute it to the brain, in the production of certain forms of mental phenomena.

Then the student is taught of the virtues of the Ojas, which is a highly concentrated form of energy stored away in the brain, or that lotus called the Sahasrara. This Ojas is held to be the energy that manifests in intellectual power and spiritual force. Ojas is held to be the source of the subtle power known to the Western world as "Personal Magnetism." But Ojas is not confined to the brain, but a certain amount of it is distributed all over the system. The lower forces of the body may be transformed into Ojas, says the Yogin, particularly the energy of the Sex Nature, and so he devotes much attention to this transmutation—hence the advocacy of celibacy among many of the Yogins and ascetics.

The next grade in the instruction is that of Pratyahara, or the process of making the mind introspective—that is, turning it back upon itself, and releasing it from the power of outward impressions. This is a form of Mental Control, of course, and requires much practice and perseverance. The student is taught by various, tedious and complicated exercises to get perfect control of his mind, so that he may inhibit the impressions from the outside world at will.

The next step in the class is that of Dharana, which is the acquiring of "One-Pointedness," whereby the mind may be concentrated to one particular point of
thought—focused like the sun in a sun-glass. This is what is known as "Concentration" in the West. This step is also gained only by long and persistent practice, extending over years, and with attention to details that are distracting to the average Westerner who attempts them. This Dharana or Concentration is held to be the basis of the higher Yogin powers, and psychic states, and until this is mastered there can be no further progress.

The higher Yogin states, as taught by Patanjali, are known as (1) Dhyana, or Meditation, which is called the Seventh Step of Patanjali, and which consists of the fixing of the mind in the most profound meditation, upon some one object of knowledge, preferably the Universal Soul or Purusha; and (2) Samadhi, or Transcendental Contemplation, or Ecstasy, which produces what the Western World calls "Cosmic Consciousness," and which we have described in previous series of lessons, under the term of "Spiritual Consciousness," and which is Patanjali's Eighth Step. This mental state has been described as a state of Super-consciousness, and is quite difficult of description or definition. It is an exalted state of ecstasy, such as has been sought after by mystics of all times and lands, and which is regarded by them, and the Yogins, as almost akin to "Union with God," nothing but the last material sheath remaining between the worshiper and the object of his devotions.

The Three Higher Steps, viz., Dharana, Dhyana, and Samadhi, together, are called Samyama. In Sam-
yama, the Mind is first taught to concentrate absolutely (dharana); then to meditate profoundly upon some higher plane or object or thought (dhyana); then to rise to the super-conscious state (samadhi). And this three-fold Samyama is what the school of Patanjali makes a prime object of life—the attainment of Samadhi being regarded as the Supreme Goal of the Living Yogan—the final step toward absolute Union and Freedom.

And the above, together with the performance of good works; the observance of duties; morality; austerities; self-denial; the repetition of sacred Mantras; and the performance of the fundamental religious precepts of the Vedas, is what constitutes Patanjali’s Raja Yoga, which is the embodiment of the “practical” part of his system.

The followers of Patanjali claim that the absolute mastery of the “Eight Steps” causes the Yogan (or advanced student of the philosophy) to reach the stage of “Superman,” developing in him certain latent powers of mind which enable him to transcend the experience of the ordinary individual. Among other results claimed by them, as being in the possession of the Yogan, are the following: A knowledge of Past and Future Events (clairvoyance); a knowledge of the language of the animals, so that he may converse with, understand and be understood by them; knowledge of one’s past incarnations, and those of others; prophecy and foresight as to future events; ability to send the mind to distant worlds and perceive the
events transpiring there—a form of travelling in the astral; the clairvoyant ability to see into one's own body, the bodies of others, and into the ground. And, in short, the majority of functions and "powers" which are generally grouped under the head of "psychic phenomena," and many of which are possessed by persons of merely abnormal psychic development, possessed of but little spirituality or spiritual power, in the true sense of the word.

While there is much of real value along the lines of true Raja Yoga in Patanjali's System, there is undoubtedly much of the false Raja Yoga there also, the latter producing not Mental Control and Mental Power, but merely Abnormal Psychic Development which is condemned by all true occultists. This fact has brought the system into more or less disrepute among true occultists and students of the spiritual philosophies of India, and which has caused many of them to avoid "Yoga Methods" as a poisonous thing. But it is scarcely just to condemn the entire system for the weeds it contains—it is better to destroy the weeds, and allow the flowers and wholesome fruit to grow the better for the elimination.

In addition to the "powers" above mentioned, claimed to be possible to the Yogn who practices the methods and who masters the practice of Samyana, or Restraint, there are others, known to the followers of the system as "The Eight Superior Powers," which are given as follows: (1) The Power of Shrinking to the Size of the Smallest Atom; (2) The Power of
Becoming Extremely Light; (3) The Power of Becoming Extremely Heavy; (4) The Power of Unlimited Extension of the Sense Organs; (5) The Power of Irresistible Will; (6) The Power of Obtaining Unlimited Dominion Over Everything; (7) The Power of Control of the Powers of Nature; (8) The Power of Transporting Oneself Anywhere at Will. We shall not enter into a discussion of these claims, and content ourselves with saying that many of these claimed powers are possible only to the most advanced Adepts, who have risen to exalted spiritual heights, and who may have passed beyond the limits of experience and life of the ordinary man. Whether or not these magnificent powers may be developed and acquired by an ordinary individual, by the practice of certain "methods," without regard to the acquirement of high spiritual knowledge and attainment, we leave to the judgment of our students. Certainly India shows us no examples of mere Method-Yogins manifesting any such god-like powers. Adepts there are in India, but they are not Method-Yogins, but great souls, developed and unfolded spiritually, who smile pityingly upon these so-called Yogins who spend their time endeavoring to "break into the Kingdom of Heaven" by means of Postures, Exercises, and Methods.

Another set of powers claimed by the Yogins of the Patanjali school is that of "seeing all things at once," which power is said to be derived from the practice of Concentration upon the smallest division, in
thought, of Time and Space, and the combination of these divisions into larger groups of “time and units” and “space units,” etc., by which means Time and Space are annihilated, and all things appear simultaneously in Time and Space. As to this, we would say that the highest Hindu Philosophers teach that there is no limit to the mental sub-division of Time and Space, and that the process is infinite; therefore there can be no such thing as an absolute “unit” of Time or Space, for if such unit could be thought of, the next thought would be able to divide it into two, or into a million parts, and so on to infinity and eternity. Thought of this nature, as to Time or Space, inevitably leads the thinker back to THAT, or the Absolute, wherein Time and Space vanish. Moreover, the best Hindu Teachings hold firmly to the idea that “seeing the universe as One in Time and Space” is an attribute of Deity, to whom Time and Space are as Maya, Illusion; Avidya, or Ignorance—therefore the claim of the Yogins is slightly presumptuous, unless the “seeing” is admitted to be a mental realization of the Illusion of Time and Space, as the Vedantists teach, whereupon the “miracle” vanishes.

We do not wish to appear as in any way hostile to this part of Patanjali's teachings, nor to be captious in our criticism of them, but, nevertheless, we feel that we should endeavor to point out what we consider the erroneous part of the philosophy, that it may be distinguished from that part which is undoubtedly good and helpful, so that the entire system may not be con-
demned for certain of its parts. That it is in danger of such condemnation is only too apparent to those who are familiar with the current trend of occult thought and opinion, and who are in touch with the best channels of thought along these lines at the present time. There is much that is very good in Patanjali's methods and system—particularly those portions of it in which the control, mastery of and development of the Mind is concerned—the methods by which the mind may be developed and shaped into a perfect instrument of impression and expression, by the Self, or "I." In our work on "Raja Yoga" we have endeavored to bring out these parts of Patanjali's teaching, combining them with the teaching of many eclectic Hindu Yogis, and blending them with some of the methods of the Western schools of Occultism—but omitting the "abnormal" and "psychic" practices and methods. In the same way we endeavored to purify the system of "Hatha Yoga," which, strictly speaking, is the "Science of Physical Well-Being," but which many of the Yogins in India have prostituted by adding certain abnormal and revolting physical methods and practices, including the terrible excesses of ascetic self-torture, posture, etc., which are still more reprehensible than even the lower forms of the false Raja Yoga as favored and practiced by the Fakirs of India, posing as Yogis and Masters, and imposing upon credulous Western travellers as the "real Yogis of India."

These absurd claims, abnormal conditions, unnatural methods, and Moon-phenomena of Psychology, have
tended to bring about the steady lack of philosophical interest in and adherence to the system on the part of educated Hindus. Many have passed on to the Vedanta for these reasons; and others, who do not favor the Vedanta, have forsaken the school of Patanjali for the Sankhya System of Kapila. In this connection we bid you remember that Patanjali's Yogi System does not include the entire Yoga Teachings of India. Far from it, for the entire Hindu Philosophy is permeated with Yoga, which means "Union," or methods leading to that Union—and also methods of attaining Mental Control. Patanjali's System is called the "Yoga System" merely because of the importance he placed upon the Yoga methods as laid down by him. And in justice to him it should be said that the decline of the importance of his system is due not so much to his original teachings, or the change of public opinion, but to the additions and changes wrought by the more extreme and unphilosophical of his followers, as above described. To read the Aphorisms of Patanjali one may see how different a thing may become from the original plans of its architect. The Yoga System of Patanjali, to-day, is kept alive in India principally by reason of the interest in certain of its methods, exercise, and practices—its philosophical importance has departed, and outside of the schools of its teachers one hears but little of its original philosophy, which, after all, was merely Kapila's—plus a Personal God, and with a superadded System of Methods. And, by the irony of
Change, much of the really valuable part of the Yoga Methods was afterward absorbed into the body of the Vedanta System, which finds room for all that is valuable and useful—which "takes its own wherever it finds it."

"Yoga" in its formerly generally understood and commonly accepted meaning in India meant, "union"; "yoking-up"; "joining," etc., being symbolic of the union of the individual soul with the divine—the relative with the real—the finite with the infinite—that is the original meaning of "Yoga" and "Yogi" in the Hindu Philosophies. But the prevalence of Patanjali's Yoga System, and particularly the methods and practice enjoined therein, has caused the term to acquire a secondary meaning among the Hindus, and it is now commonly used in the sense of "effort; exercise; exertion; concentration," etc., the spirit being lost sight of by reason of the consideration of methods, and means. In Patanjali's First Aphorism, the term is used in the sense of: "The control, or suppression, of Chitta (mind-stuff or mental principle)."

And, as we have said, Patanjali's Yoga System has lost much of its original philosophical significance, and is being regarded more and more in its aspect of a system of exercises, methods, etc., and is being studied by many for the purpose of the attainment of psychical powers, often for the purpose of selfish use and employment, although this use of the powers supposed to attend the practice of the methods is expressly condemned by Patanjali himself, as is also the
acquirement of these powers for show purposes, public exhibitions, vain-glory, notoriety, etc. The founder's teachings were that the practices, exercises and methods are to be employed solely for the purpose of developing the mind so that it could contemplate clearly, and freely receive the Truth which leads to Emancipation and Freedom of the Soul—as a means of subduing the body, and mind, that the Spirit might overcome the material restraints, obstacles, and confining and restraining sheaths, and come once more to its own blissful condition of rest and peace above and beyond the storm of the World of Samsara.

But, nevertheless, the fact remains that the teachings have been allowed to be overshadowed by the practices, and exercise, and methods, until now "Yoga" means the latter instead of the former, to the minds of many in India and in the West. As a standard work of reference says on this subject: "The great power which the Yoga System of Philosophy has at all periods exercised on the Hindu mind, is less derived from its philosophical speculations, or its moral injunctions, than from the wonderful effects which the Yoga practices are supposed to produce, and from the countenance they give to the favorite tendency of orthodox Hinduism, the performance of austerities."

And, indeed, this is true, in its latter sense, as well as the former, for there is not a self-tortured fakir (or false Yogi) in India who does not claim the authority of Yoga for his revolting practices and terrible self-tortures—his sitting in one position for
years; his fastings and emaciated condition; his withered arm held erect for years; his finger-nails growing through the palms of his hands; his matted locks serving as a bird's nest; his indescribable filth and squalor—for such are among the forms of the prostitution of the Yoga by the fanatics and self-deluded enthusiasts, whose name in India is legion. And there is not a juggling and conjuring Fakir in India, whether his tricks be performed by pure imposture, or whether by developed powers of concentration and hypnotic methods (see our lesson on Hindu Wonder-Working), who does not claim the authority of Yoga as the basis of his work. Could Patanjali have seen the perverted application and consequences of his teachings—could he have foreseen the prostitution of his valuable methods, exercises, and practices—he would have hesitated to give them to the world. He warned against such perversion and prostitution, so far as he thought it necessary—but see the result of telling people "how to do things," even from the best motives and intent. And still people ask why the Adepts do not give their higher teachings, and instructions as to the attainment of occult power, to the general public. The Fakirs and false-Yogis of India, and the dark practices of some of the Western dabblers in occult practices—these are the answers to that question.

And even aside from these things, and viewing the higher aspect of the case, it must be admitted that the so-called "practical side" of Patanjali's teachings has
caused his philosophical doctrine to be overlooked, as
we have said, and as says a well-known authority:
"The Yoga is in truth a system of practical discipline
for effecting the ultimate release of the Purushas from
the entangling bondage of matter"; and his philosophy
is described and dismissed, with the conclusion so well
expressed by the same authority, who says: "The
Yoga theories of knowledge, cosmology, physiology,
and psychology are essentially those of the Sankhya;
and the goal of final deliverance is conceived originally
in the same manner." And so Patanjali, the great
Hindu teacher and philosopher, is now regarded in
philosophical history as "the man who gave us the
Raja Yoga methods, exercise, and practices in his
Aphorisms." So much for "being practical," even in
India, that land which the West believes to abhor the
practical side of things.
SPECIAL MESSAGE V.

By Yogi Ramacharaka.

We continue this month the consideration of the Axioms of Truth, those symbols whereby we seek to enter into an understanding of the nature of Truth. By the employment of these symbolic Axioms, we may be partially able to picture to ourselves more clearly the nature of Truth, in our relation to it. We now invite you to consider the two following Axioms of Truth, and what follows.

VII.—We may consider TRUTH by means of the symbol of Love. We know that there is an All-Love, just as we know that there is an All-Good. The highest regions of our being convey to us this report and message. And TRUTH being the only possible source of Love, must be the All-Love. There is nothing else to be the All-Love but TRUTH. TRUTH is more than All-Loving: it is All-Love itself. There can be no real Love outside of, or apart from, TRUTH. All real Love must proceed from, be expressed, manifested or emanated by TRUTH. All else is Untruth.

VIII.—We may consider TRUTH by the means of the symbol of Life. We know that there is life in the universe, for we see it on all sides, and our reason informs us that it must proceed from a common source. TRUTH being the only Being, Existence and Substance, must be the only thing that can possess the All Life. TRUTH is more than the possession of All-Life; it is All-Life itself. There can be no Life outside of or apart from TRUTH, for there is nowhere else, or anything else, from which Life could have proceeded. And all the Life apparent to our perceptions must have been manifested, expressed or emanated by or from TRUTH. All other Life is Untruth.

The above statements concerning TRUTH are what is known as The Axioms of TRUTH. That is, they are Statements of Truth, which are self-evident to any mind that will earnestly consider them, and do not need proof or argument. These Axioms contain the report of the highest planes of the Mind of Man, as well as of his Reason. They constitute the Basic Principles of the Science of Truth, and as we proceed we shall have frequent need to refer to them. So we advise each student to ponder carefully these Axioms, and to commit them to Memory, so far as is possible.

In our message of next month we shall give you the Axiomatic Summary, whereby you may be enabled more readily to fix in your mind and memory the fundamental principles of the symbolic axioms.

Our Meditation for the coming month is:

"TRUTH IS ALL-LOVE; TRUTH IS ALL-LIFE. OUTSIDE OF TRUTH THERE CAN BE NO LOVE; NO LIFE. ALL-LOVE AND ALL-LIFE PROCEED FROM TRUTH, AND ARE ASPECTS AND SYMBOLS OF ITS ALLNESS."
THE SIXTH LESSON.

THE MINOR SYSTEMS.

Of the six principal philosophical systems of India, the Vedanta is by far the most important, judging from the careful attention to the details of thought, the height of speculative reasoning attained, and the growing popularity of the system in modern times among the educated classes of its native land. Next to the Vedanta comes the Sankhya system, which still has many influential followers in India, and which is interwoven into many of the native religious systems and teachings, and which has had a profound influence on certain phases of the Western thought, notably the school of Schopenhauer and his followers. The Yoga system of Patanjali, once so powerful, has diminished in power and influence, until to-day it exists principally in its forms of Yoga practices and methods, its philosophical aspect having been obscured. And as for the remaining three systems—the Vaisheshika System of Kanada; the Nyaya System of Gotama; and the Purva Mimansa System of Jaimini, respectively, it must be admitted that they have rapidly diminished in influence, and have dwindled away in the number of their followers, until to-day they remain as but shadows of their former selves, the remaining systems having proved more fit to survive by reason of the greater vitality of their doctrines, and by the adaptability of their teachings to the requirements of the modern Hindu mind. But as any work on the Philosophical Systems of India would be incomplete with-
out a reference to and a consideration of these three minor systems; and as the general philosophical system of India may be better understood after an examination into the principles of these dying systems, we now invite your attention to them, considered severally, in the present lesson, in which we will endeavor to present the vital, fundamental principles of each in a concise, clear form, without wandering into the bypaths of the details of the doctrines.

THE VAISHESHIKA SYSTEM.

The first and by far the most important of these Three Minor Systems is that known as the Vaiseshika System of Kanada, which is believed to be older than the Vedanta System, the exact date of the forming of the school, however, being unknown. It is believed to have been founded by Kanada several centuries prior to the Christian Era, and since that time has had many influential teachers and commentators, many voluminous works having been written on the teachings in the early centuries of our era. Its name is derived from its doctrine of atomic individualities (visheshas), which is one of its fundamental doctrines. The system has been called the "Philosophy of Discrimination."

Kanada, the founder of the system, taught that the phenomenal universe was composed of Six Categories (padarthas)—a "category," as we know, being a term employed in the science of Logic, and which Webster defines as "One of the highest classes to which the objects of knowledge or thought can be reduced, and
by which they can be arranged in a system; an ultimate conception”; the term implying something absolute in nature, and not hypothetical or relative, or admitting of exceptions—something final. The Vaisheshika doctrine is that after the period of Cosmic Rest, or the Night of Brahman, in which cosmic activity ceases,—and at the beginning of the period of Cosmic Activity or the Day of Brahman—the new universe is begun by the operation of the “stored-up Karma” or “essence of Activities” arising from previous universes, and which energy has lain dormant throughout the Night of Brahman. Like other systems, the principal aim is to teach the Science of Deliverance from material life—an escape from Samsara, or the Wheel of Rebirth, and an entrance into the state of Pure Being, which exists “Behind the Veil.” This Deliverance, Kanada teaches, is to be gained only by the perception of the real nature of the Soul, and the unreality of Matter; and this perception depends upon the knowledge of the truth summed up in the Vaisheshika doctrine of the Six Categories. Hence the importance of these Six Categories of Kanada, which we shall now consider, and upon which the distinctive character of this philosophy depends.

Kanada based his philosophy upon the fundamental basis of the existence of Six Categories and ultimate classes of phenomenal objects or things, qualities or principles. These Six Categories are as follows:

1. Drava, or Substance, which is described as “the innermost cause of the aggregated, collective effect”;
the fundamental sub-stratum of phenomena, in which all properties and qualities inhere, and in which all action occurs. This Drava, or Substance, is held to be nine-fold, viz.: (1) Earth; (2) Water; (3) Light; (4) Air; (5) Ether; (6) Time; (7) Space; (8) Soul or Self (atman); (9) Mind (manas).

II. Guna, or Qualities (which must not be confounded with the Three Gunas of Qualities, of the Sankhya Philosophy of Kapila, as stated in our Third Lesson), which inhere in Drava, or Substance, and which give rise to the differences in the latter. Kanada, in his system, enumerates seventeen Gunas, or Qualities, as follows: (1) Color; (2) Taste; (3) Odor; (4) Touch; (5) Number; (6) Dimension; (7) Individuality; (8) Conjunction; (9) Priority; (10) Posteriority; (11) Understanding; (12) Pleasure; (13) Pain; (14) Desire; (15) Aversion; (16) Volition; (17) Gravity. Later teachers of the Vaiseshika added the following seven additional Gunas or Qualities: (18) Disjunction; (19) Fluidity; (20) Viscidity; (21) Sound; (22) Merit; (23) Demerit; (24) Self-Restitution. The teachers of the Vaiseshika hold firmly to the theory that these Gunas or Qualities are inherent in and belong to the substance of the Soul, as well as to the substance of matter, which is directly opposed to the teachings of the Sankhyas and the Vedantists (see lessons on these respective systems), who hold that the Self or Soul is free from the Qualities, in its real nature, and only becomes subject to them by its entanglement with Prakriti, or Maya, according to the respective teachings.
III. *Karma*, or Action, which is held to consist of Motion only, and to be inherent in and manifested by Substance, or *Dravya*, alone, and which must not be confounded with *Karma* in its other meaning, i. e., as Spiritual Cause and Effect. This *Karma*, or Action, of the *Vaisheshikas*, is divided into Five Motions, as follows: (1) Upward Motion; (2) Downward Motion; (3) Contraction; (4) Expansion; (5) Change of Position.

According to the *Vaisheshikas*, all objective knowledge consists in the perception of things in their three Categories, or *Padarthas*, i. e., of *Dravya*, or Substance; *Guna*, or Quality; or *Karma*, or Action, respectively—these three Categories, or *Padarthas*, being basic and fundamental, universal and general. The three remaining Categories, or *Padarthas*, are as follows:

IV. *Samanya*, or Generality, which relates to a genus, or kind, and which the *Vaisheshikas* hold abides in Substance, Quality and Action, and which is of two kinds, viz.: (1) the Higher, or Genus; and (2) the Lower, or Species.

V. *Vishcesha*, or Atomic Individuality, or Separateness, which is held to abide in the Eternal Substances, by which is meant Mind, Soul, Time, Space, Ether, Earth, Water, Light, and Air (see first Category—*Dravya*, or Substance). This *Vishcesha* is the distinguishing feature of the Vaisheshika Philosophy, and from whence its name is derived. Its theory and doctrine is that all Substances are composed of countless,
minute, invisible Atoms, from the combinations of which all forms of substance, physical and mental, arise, and from the operation of which all phenomena are occasioned. These Atoms are held to be so minute that they may be said to lack physical and spacial dimensions, when alone, and even when combined in pairs; but when three combine they form a larger atom, or molecule, and then acquire dimensions and may be said to occupy space. These Ultimate Atoms are held to be homogeneous, that is, "of the same kind and nature," but are exclusive in nature, and can never "blend" with each other, but may only form combinations in which the separate atomic individuality of each is preserved. These combinations of the Ultimate Atoms are merely temporary, and are subject to change, destruction and alteration, so far as the combinations are concerned, but the individual Atoms, of course, can neither be destroyed nor changed or altered in their nature. The student of philosophy must see in this \textit{Vaisheshika} teaching the fundamental ideas which were afterward advanced by Democritus, the early Greek philosopher, who is generally regarded as the father of the Atomic Theory; and which are now advanced and held by the most advanced modern Western scientists. Even the destruction of the former Atomic Theory of the West, and its replacement by the Corpuscular Theory, is in accordance with Kanada's teaching, in which he held that the Ultimate Atoms were invisible and without dimensions, while in combination they became visible and
acquired dimension—the Ultimate Atom of Kanada being similar to the Corpuscle, Ion, or Electron of Twentieth Century Western Science in its last conclusions and theories.

VI. The sixth and last of the Categories, or *Padarthas*, is that of *Samaraya*, or Coherence, whereby the parts of certain inseparable things are held together in their respective places. These “Inseparable Things” of *Kanada*, for which this Sixth Category is required, are rather abstract in nature, the following “parts” in “coherence” being mentioned as examples of the nature of the Category, viz.: The Parts and the Whole; Quality and the Object Qualified; Action and Agent; Atoms and Substance; Subject and Object, etc., etc.

In addition to the Six *Padarthas*, or Categories, the Later Teachings of the *Vaisheshika* add a Seventh Category, or *Padartha*, which is called *Abhava*, or Non-Existence, and which is divided by the teachers into four classes, viz.: (1) Non-Existence, which is without beginning, but which has an end; (2) Non-Existence which has a beginning but no end; (3) Non-Existence which has neither beginning nor end; and (4) Non-Existence which is the negation of identity. Many of the *Vaisheshikas* vigorously oppose this Seventh Category, claiming it to be unwarranted and unnecessary, and also unphilosophical, and contrary to the trend of Hindu thought and common-sense. We mention it here merely for the purpose of calling the attention of the student to it, for we feel that it has
no real place in the Vaisheshika system. It is about as non-understandable as some of the most difficult propositions of Hegel, the German metaphysician.

*Kanada* teaches that "Understanding" is the Quality, or *Guna*, of the Soul, and that the Instruments of Understanding are Perception and Inference. He holds that the Ultimate Atoms were not created by the Logos, *Ishwara*, or Personal God of the Universe, but are co-eternal with him; but that He holds the power which forms the combination and aggregates of the Ultimate Atoms, and from which all the phenomenal forms, shapes and varieties of "things" in the universe arise. This God, however, must not be mistaken for *That*, or Brahman, but is in the nature of a Personal God, *Ishwara*, or Logos, which in turn is an emanation from and manifestation of *That*, or *Brahman*. The Hindu Philosophies which admit the existence of this Personal God, or *Ishwara*, are called "theistic"; while those who deny it are often called "atheistic" by their opponents. But the term "atheistic," as used by the Hindus, has an entirely different significance and meaning from that of the Western world, and refers simply to the Personal Deity—for both "theistic" and "atheistic" philosophies in India admit the existence of and are, in fact, based upon the idea of the existence of *That*, or *Brahman*, from which All proceeds. *Kanada* teaches the existence of this Personal God, *Ishwara*, Logos, or Demiurge, who is regarded as the Lord and Ruler of the Universe, but who is destined to pass away with His universe
when the Day of Brahm ceases, as he emerged from Brahm when the Day of Brahm began.

You must remember that the *Vaisheshika* teaches the existence of countless atomic individual Souls, or Selves (*Atman*)—see the First Category—and these Souls are eternal with *Ishwara* or the Personal God, and were not created by Him, although He rules them. These Souls incarnate in other forms of substance, and work their way upward toward Freedom just as do the *Purushas* of the Sankhya System of Kapila—in fact, the teachings on this point are almost identical in the two systems. Mind is held to be composed of Ultimate Atoms, as is everything else, according to this philosophy, but it is entirely separate from the Souls which use Mind as their instrument of expression. The *Atman*, Self, or Soul, however, is regarded as possessing Qualities, or *Gunas*, which oppose the teachings of the *Vedanta* and the Sankhya, which hold that the Soul is above qualities, which arise only from the Soul's descent into material life and activity. As we said at the beginning of the lesson, the *Vaisheshikas* teach that the soul's Liberation from Bondage is attained by the perfection and freedom arising from a comprehension of the nature and causes of the phenomenal world—and that a comprehension of the same is to be obtained only by an understanding of the truth of the Six Categories—and as the Six Categories are taught only by the *Vaisheshika* School, it would follow that one must be a *Vaisheshika* in order to win Emancipation, Perfection and Freedom, which renders the
System rather more narrow than its companion systems, and which, in spite of its many excellent qualities and phases of excellent scientific truth, has caused it to be rejected as too narrow by the thinkers of India, which has contributed to its losing popularity and strength. Its principal field of usefulness now is in the sense of giving to other systems, particularly to the Eclectic Systems, bits of philosophical, metaphysical and scientific truth, which may be assimilated with their own truths. As a separate system the \textit{Vaisheshika} has not proven its fitness to survive and flourish, and it seems to be on the decline in India, and attracts but little interest in the Western world.

\textbf{THE PURVA MIMANSA SYSTEM.}

The second of the Three Minor Systems of Hindu Philosophy is that known as the \textit{Purva Mimansa} System of \textit{Jaimini}, which is based upon the attainment of the Freedom of the Soul by means of the observance of the orthodox rites, ceremonies, worship, prayer, etc., as taught in the \textit{Vedas}, or great religious works of the Hindus, principally along the lines of \textit{Karma Yoga}, or the Philosophy of Work and Action, which is one of the Three Yoga Paths of Liberation of which so much is heard in all of the Hindu Teachings and Religions. The first of these Three Yoga Paths is that of \textit{Gnani Yoga}, or the \textit{Yoga of Wisdom}, which is the Path favored by the \textit{Vedantists}, and which consists in the understanding of the great underlying Truths concerning \textit{that} and the Universe, and which is also the favorite Path of the \textit{Saākhya}s and of the
Vaisheshikas, of whom we have just spoken—the Vedantists paying more attention to the understanding of THAT, while the Vaisheshikas devote their principal attention to the understanding of the Universe in its phases of Soul and Substance; the Sautkyaas also devoting more consideration to the question of the “How” of the phenomenal world, and universal life, than to the subject of THAT in the abstract as apart from the universe. The second of these Three Yoga Paths is that of Raja Yoga, which consists in the mastery of the Mind and Body by the Self or Soul, by the operation of the Will, and according to certain methods, including Rhythmic Breathing, etc., and which also has its phases of the development of Psychic Power. (See our works on Raja Yoga, and The Science of Breath, as well as our lesson on The Yoga System in this series), and which is the Path favored by Patanjali in his Yoga System. The third of the Three Yoga Paths is that of Karma Yoga, or Liberation through Works and Action, and which, as we have stated, is the Path favored by Jaimini in his Purva Mimansa System, which we are now about to consider.

The term Purva Mimansa is derived from two Sanskrit words, the first, “Purva,” meaning “prior, former, or previous”; the second, “Mimansa,” meaning “investigation, research, or examination.” The term is used in contradistinction to “Uttara Mimansa,” or “subsequent, final, or last investigation, research, or examination, and which is one of the original names implied to the celebrated Vedanta System. So, you
see, the very name of this system implies a certain orthodoxy and conservatism at variance with the later and more advanced forms and systems of philosophy. And the name of the system is not a misnomer, for the Purva Mimansa is indeed an “orthodox” system, and is favored by the orthodox schools of religion in India, particularly the less progressive denominations and cults, who adhere to the old forms and ceremonies, deeming them sacred by reason of their antiquity, and resisting any new ideas or interpretations as “meddling with the ancient sacred teachings of the Vedas.” Purva Mimansa is naturally the philosophical system favored by the more conservative of the orthodox priesthood of India, for it is settled and not calculated to disturb the minds of the people with argument and investigation and “thought”—for it is a philosophy of ritualism, form, ceremonies, creeds, dogmas, rites, and all that goes with that form of thought, or absence of thought, and which finds complete satisfaction in the contemplation of the observance of centuries-old ceremonies and ritual, in accordance with centuries-old formalized and crystallized creeds.

Purva Mimansa claims the divine inspiration of the Vedas, or Sacred Books of India, and also claims to be the philosophy based upon the ancient interpretations of these books. While the majority of the Hindu philosophies proudly boast that they are not “religions founded upon a book,” Purva Mimansa comes very near to being such a school of thought. The majority of the Hindu philosophies claim to be based upon Pure
THE MINOR SYSTEMS.

Reason, and while they take pleasure in showing that their teachings are supported by passages in the Vedas, they do not claim that their systems of thought are founded upon the same, and many of them expressly teach that if the text of the Vedas conflict with the report of Pure Reason, the latter shall be given precedence and the Vedas dismissed as either error, or truth not correctly stated, or perhaps misunderstood. But not so with the Purva Mimansa—this system does not attempt to place Pure Reason at the head and front of its system—it pushes to the fore the Sacred Vedas, as interpreted by its own teachers, and claims to be the Mouthpiece of the Veda, and the ancient source of interpretation and authority. Hence it is that it rightly is what it claims—extremely orthodox and having the weight of authority of ancient interpretation—it is indeed the "Old School" of Hindu Philosophy.

Jaimini, the founder of this school, or rather the one who established the system under its present name by gathering together the ancient and most orthodox interpretations and collating them into a system, lived many centuries ago, the exact date having been lost, but it is believed that his system, even under its present name, has been in existence perhaps longer than many of the other systems, although some authorities hold that the system was established by him because of the rise of the Sankhya, the Vaisheshika, the Yoga, and the Vedanta, particularly the early stages of the latter; and for the purpose of counteracting the in-
fluence of the newer and heterodox schools of philoso-
phy—a reactionary movement "back to first prin-
ciples," as it were. From the beginning the system
has been associated with extreme ceremonialism, and
technical interpretations of the various rites, ritual,
and forms prescribed in the various Vedas. It always
has insisted upon the divine inspiration of the Sacred
Books; their literal interpretation; their infallibility;
their absoluteness as the Source of Truth; their com-
pleteness—all that was Truth was in the Vedas—all
in the Vedas was Truth—and all that was not in the
Vedas was not Truth; that the very words of the
Vedas were sacred, not alone in their sense of ex-
pressing sacred truths, but in themselves as words;
that man's only hope of freedom, salvation, and eman-
cipation must come from a strict study and under-
standing of and an absolute belief in the Vedas, and
their divine origin, as well as by the exact following
of the precepts and injunctions contained therein, in
accordance with the doctrines of the teachers and the
"letter of the law."

The precepts of the Vedas were held to be the direct
revelations and explicit teachings of God, and to be
accepted as such without doubt, alteration, free inter-
pretation, or "higher criticism." Jaimini insisted upon
the sacred virtue of the words, before alluded to, hold-
ing that their presence in the Vedas was sufficient
proof of the existence of the objects which the words
symbolized. For instance, there are the Sanscrit words
for "Sun, Moon, and Stars" in the Vedas, consequently
the sun, moon and stars exist—if the Vedas did not
contain these words, there would be no such objects—
the conception of “the word” and “the object” in the
mind of God being correlated, simultaneous, and
connected-in-action. Things not expressed in words
in the Vedas were untrue, and non-existent. Conse­
quently the Vedic “words” were of divine origin, as
well as objects—both the “words” and the “relation
of the words” are of divine origin, and eternal, and
not the work of the mind of man. This idea of the
eternal relation between thought, word, and object is
gone into at great length in the writings of the Purva
Mimansa, and while it is carried to the extent of ab­
surdity, nevertheless it possesses an interest for the
philosophical mind, when divested of its narrow asso­
ciation with “the sacred books,” etc.

The Purva Mimansa philosophy has been exposed to
the strange charge of “atheism” on the part of some
of its opponents—a strange charge surely for an
“orthodox” system which undoubtedly recognizes an
Ishwara or Personal God, as well as Brahman or
that which is at the basis of all Hindu Philosophy.
The charge, which is absurd and unfounded, arises
from the teachings of this system, to the effect that
Karma, or Spiritual Cause and Effect, operates ac­
cording to fixed and unchangeable laws, acting auto­
matically and without reference to the will or wishes
of Ishwara or God—that “works produce their fruit
directly, without superhuman interference,” instead
of by the will of God exerted in each case according
to His inclinations, desires, response-to-prayer, or other temporary inclination—in short, that *Karma* was a "natural law" instead of an arbitrary dictate of Deity. To charge the *Purva Mimansa* with "atheism" is so absurd that it seems almost that the accusation was made in an ironical spirit, and in derisive mockery, and in a tantalizing spirit toward the ancient authority. Its analogy in the Christian world would be the accusation of the old Presbyterian Church of "atheism" because of the doctrine of Predestination.

The phase of the *Purva Mimansa* which is regarded as the most worthy of respect and philosophical interest is its teachings regarding "*Karma Yoga*"—the *Yoga* of Action and Works; and the corresponding teaching regarding *Dharma*. The "Philosophy of Work," in relation to the effects resulting therefrom, is discussed at great length in the *Purva Mimansa*. The various doctrinal points regarding "the fruits of *Karma*" are gone into with a wonderful degree of clearness and wealth of detail and analysis, it being the boast of some of the old teachers of this system that by it they were able to point out the exact consequences of any single act, carried forward through a hundred incarnations. They would take up some little action, and show how, flowing from it, would emerge results of the greatest consequence to the individual and the world. Every tiny event and action became the parent of millions of results and consequences in the ages to come, so that one should observe the utmost care to perform proper actions and to generate good *Karma*, thereby
THE MINOR SYSTEMS

avoiding the opposite, which would produce the most
direful results. Anyone familiar with this line of
reasoning from Cause to Effect, according to the
great Law of Causality, may imagine to what great
lengths these old teachers carried their doctrine and
theories—and that without fear of successful contra-
diction. For instance, one might show how the fact
of a dark-eyed maid raising her eyes and glancing
at a passer-by in her village, a thousand years ago, set
into motion a chain of cause and effect—action and
consequences—which after the passage of nine cen-
turies resulted in the birth of Napoleon Bonaparte,
whose existence was productive of destructive wars,
involving the death of hundreds of thousands of men,
and the destruction of thousands of homes, and the
production of many thousands of widows and orphans,
and the expenditure of millions of treasure, and so on
and on, with the numerous branches of subsequent
effects resulting from Napoleon’s life—all from the
little roguish glancing of a pair of dark eyes on a
warm summer day a thousand years ago. Verily
these old *Purva Mimansa* teachers must have caused
terror to the souls of their students and followers,
who would be afraid to breathe, less a chain of cause
and effect should thereby be started which might result
in all sorts of trouble in the years to come. For such is
the result of any doctrine when carried to its extreme
limits of logical conclusion—a *Reductio ad Absurdum*,
or reducing a proposition to an absurdity, or, in the
common parlance, “carrying a good thing too far.”
To the philosophical mind which has the inclination and time to delve into the extreme lengths of reasoning, and speculation, indulged by these old Purva Mimantas, the works of some of these old teachers would be a source of the greatest joy, and it is a pity that so little of their work is obtainable in translations. They built up a system appalling in its details, all dealing with "the Fruits of Action." Colebrooke says of their work: "Each case is examined and determined upon general principles, and from the cases decided the principles may be collected. A well-ordered arrangement of them would constitute the philosophy of law; and this is, in truth, what has been attempted in the Mimansa."

The real merit in the study of Karma Yoga, which is the Path of Liberty best suited for the every-day person who has not the mind for the higher Paths and studies, lies in the Essence of the Teachings, which is to the effect that the "Fruits of Action" may be avoided in their Karmic effect, by the recognition of the nature of the Soul, and its relation to the Universe and to THAT. This recognition leads to the understanding of the performance of "good work, for work's sake," and the virtue of "performing action without hope of reward or fear of punishment"—the observance of the best that is in one—the doing of the best you know how, "without bribe of heaven, or fear of hell," from the pure joy of the doing. The Hindu teachers of Karma Yoga point out to the student that while seeds in their natural state always sprout and bring forth
fruits, so do all actions bring forth Karmic fruits of effect. But that as the "fried seeds" used in the Hindu cookery have the "fruit-quality" killed within them, so are actions performed as a duty, and right, in accordance with the highest impulses of one's nature, and without hope of reward or fear of punishment—so are such actions "fruitless" of a chain of binding consequences, which attach the soul to their Karmic results in future lives, but which, on the contrary, enable it to rise above the plane of desire and cause and effect resulting therefrom, and, spreading its wings, soar to higher planes of being as the eagle soars above the low-lying clouds of the lifting-fog. As the old Hindu aphorism says: "Kill out Desire for Fruits of thy Work—yet Work as do those who are consumed with the Desire for Fruits." Do the Best you Know How—but leave the consequences in the hands of the gods, without any further concern on your part—wash your hands of the results of Work well Done in accordance with the Best That is In You. Such is the advice of the Wise of all Lands and Ages. Or, in the colloquialism of the American business man—"Do your very best, and let it go at that." Or, in the words of the Persian poet:

"Do what thy manhood bids thee do, from none but self expect applause.
No noblest lives and no bleakest dies who makes and keeps his self-made laws.
All other life is living death, a world where none but phantoms dwell;
A breath, a wind, a sound, a voice, a tinkling of the camel-bell."

"Do what thy manhood bids thee do, from none but self expect applause.
No noblest lives and no bleakest dies who makes and keeps his self-made laws.
All other life is living death, a world where none but phantoms dwell;
A breath, a wind, a sound, a voice, a tinkling of the camel-bell."
In connection with *Karma Yoga*, the Purva *Mimansa* naturally takes up the subject of *Dharma* at great length. *Dharma* is the Sanscrit term, similar in meaning to "virtue; duty; law; righteousness; etc.," but none of which words convey its precise meaning. In a previous writing on the subject, we define the term as follows: "*Dharma* is the rule of action and life best adapted to the requirements of the individual soul, and best calculated to aid that particular soul in the next higher step in its development. When we speak of a man's *Dharma* we mean the highest course of action for him, considering his development and the immediate needs of his soul." It is the Hindu Science of Ethics—the Philosophy of "Right and Wrong"—the Rule of Conduct. It is a peculiar Rule of Action, viewed from our Western position, inasmuch as it does not claim to establish absolute positions of Right and Wrong, but rather adopts the idea which every thinking man has considered at some time—the position of things right "in their time and place, or under the circumstances and conditions"; or else wrong, from the same reasons and conditions. It is a science of the Evolution of Ethics, and inasmuch as it is so, it is in accordance with the teachings of the highest Western philosophy, although perhaps contrary to certain religious dogmas which persist in theory although abandoned in practice. The Hindu idea of "Dharma" includes Ethics based on Revelation, Higher Teachings, Intuition, Conscience, or Spirit, and Practical Utility—the system is catholic.
eclectic and all-inclusive, you see, and is a study worthy of the attention of any and all students of philosophy, whether of the East or of the West. We cannot go into the subject here at greater length, and such would be beyond the scope and field of this series of lessons. (We must refer the student to our two lessons on "Dharma," and the one lesson on "Karma Yoga," in our work entitled "Advanced Course in Yogi Philosophy," published by the house that issues the present lesson.)

And, so, this is the Purva Mimansa System of Jaimini, in its general outlines. Passing from view, as it is now in India, still its influence for the good has been apparent, and its "fruits of good work" will live after it. Freed from its narrowness, and formalism, it contains many important truths, and emphasizes many points that the other systems were prone to overlook in their interest in others. And, none need hesitate to give the system its proper place as one of the Six Great Pillars which support the great structure of the Temple of Hindu Philosophy.

THE NYAYA SYSTEM.

The sixth, and latest in point of actual crystallization, of the Six Systems of Hindu Philosophy, is the Nyaya System formulated by Gotama; the history of the founder and the details of the formation of the school, as well as the exact date thereof, being unknown; the general opinion however being that the school was founded in the early centuries of the Chris-
tian Era, being based on older teachings, as indeed has been the case with all of the Six Systems in their present forms. Gotama, the founder of the Nyaya System, must not be confounded with Gautama, the Buddha, the founder of Buddhism—there is very little chance for this mistake, yet it has been made by Western writers and students, the similarity of the names having led them to believe that the two men were identical.

The term "Nyaya" is the Sanscrit word meaning "Analysis," and is bestowed upon this system by reason of the latter's analytical trend and nature. In fact, so much of the Nyaya teaching is devoted to the exposition of a system of Logic, and an enunciation of the methods whereby Truth may be ascertained by logical process of examination and analysis, that many Western writers have assumed that the system was a school of Logic, ignoring the philosophical and metaphysical aspects of the teaching. The system, indeed, is dual, partaking of the nature of a school of Logical analysis, and also of philosophical and metaphysical reasoning and pronouncement of doctrine. Let us examine it in its Logical phase first, and then in its philosophical aspect.

Gotama, the founder of Nyaya, was distinctively a logician, and careful students of his work have accorded to him high rank in his class. By some he has been called the Aristotle of India, and he developed a distinctive system of Hindu Logic which compares very favorably with the Grecian systems.
Davies says of his school of logic: "The right methods of reasoning have been discussed with as much subtlety as by any of the Western logicians." Some are inclined to the view that the Greek schools were indebted to the early Hindu systems, which were afterward combined, purified and crystallized by Gotama. Dutt says: "Comparing dates, we are disposed to say of this as of many other sciences, the Hindus invented Logic, the Greeks perfected it." Gotama eliminated many of the non-essentials and elaborate details of the previous Hindu logicians, and concentrated his attention upon forming a logical system in which "right reasoning and correct inference" was the keynote. Accordingly he devotes much time to the forming of scientific syllogisms, or logical forms of argument in their parts or propositions. The Western syllogism consists of three parts, or propositions, viz., the two Premises (or presumed conditions) which form the basis of the argument; and, the Conclusion, or the inference derived from the premises, and which follows them logically, and which concludes the argument. The Hindu syllogism of Gotama consists of five parts or propositions, viz., (1) the Premise; (2) the Proof (3) the Illustration; (4) the Application of the Proof; (5) the Conclusion.

Gotama held that the logical method of ascertaining Truth was by the application of the Sixteen Categories or Padarthas, sometimes called "The Topics for Discussion. These "Topics" are as follows: (1) Means of Knowledge; (2) Objects of Inquiry; (3) Doubt;
(4) Purpose; (5) Illustrative Precedent; (6) Dogma; (7) Syllogistic Premise; (8) Confutation; (9) Ascertainment; (10) Discussion; (11) Wrangling and "Hair-Splitting"; (12) Caviling; (13) Fallacy; (14) Prevarication; (15) Futile Objections; (16) Illogical Argument. The student is trained and drilled until he thoroughly understands the nature and use of each of these Sixteen Topics, and then only is he considered capable of conducting an examination into the subject of Ascertaining Truth, and rejecting Error. Gotama also held that the Channels of Knowledge were four, as follows: (1) Perception through the Senses; (2) Inference; (3) Analogy; and (4) Testimony of Others, according to the Laws of Evidence. The Twelve Objects of Knowledge, as stated by Gotama, are (1) The Soul; (2) the Body; (3) the Physical Organs of Sense; (4) Perception of the Objective World; (5) the Higher Consciousness; (6) the Mind; (7) the Will; (8) Error; (9) Disembodied States; (10) Karmic Law; (11) Pain; and (12) the Freedom, Emancipation and Deliverance of the Soul. Gotama's system laid especial stress upon the consideration of the nature of the Intellect, and the relation of articulate sound to objects, the latter being somewhat along the lines of the Purva Mīmāṃsā system of which we have spoken; and also to the consideration of the subjects of genus, variety, species, and the individual manifestations.

In many respects the Nyāya System is complementary to, and in almost perfect agreement with the
Vaisheshika System, of which we have spoken in the first part of this lesson. Together the Nyaya and the Vaisheshika systems may be said to form a philosophical group, although the Nyaya also has some affiliations with the Purva Mimansa in certain minor points of doctrine and teaching. Together with the Vaisheshika, the Nyaya adheres to the Atomic Theory of the Universe, and to the general logical arrangement and classification of ideas and subjects of thought. It holds that the Material Universe is atomic, and that the Souls are countless and become involved and entangled in Matter, just as do the other systems of Hindu philosophy, in one form or another. The Way of Liberation, Freedom and Emancipation is held to be attained only through the thorough knowledge of the Nyaya philosophy and methods, and the application of the same according to the principles laid down by the teachers; or as one writer has expressed it: "Final Beatitude arises from a proper comprehension of the Truth, as summarized in the Sixteen Padarthas of the Nyaya." Originally, the Nyaya System did not admit the existence of an Ishwara, Personal God, or World Soul, but afterward there crept in the doctrine of an Ishwara or Supreme Soul (Para-Atman) which regulated and maintained the Universe, creating and directing the formation of the combination of Atoms, and often taking an active part in the affairs of His universe, but who was not the Creator or Cause of the Souls or Atoms, the two latter being held to be co-existent with Him, although
under His control and direction, subject to the higher Law, and all emanating from Brahman or THAT, and being destined to return to the Source from which they originated, at the close of the Day of Brahm.

MISCELLANEOUS SYSTEMS.

In addition to the Three Minor Systems which we have just considered there are several other minor systems with a number of followers, but which are but little known outside of India. These systems are rather more of religious systems, of systems of theology, than systems of philosophy, and advance no new conceptions or ideas, their efforts being in the direction of advancing certain theological dogmas, or the claims of certain priestly cults. To this class belongs the school founded by Anundatirtha, known as the Purnaprajna cult, and which is really a Vishnuitic sect or school of theology, devoted to the advancement of the worship of Vishnu. Similar in nature are the four schools of theology devoted to the worship of Shiva, the names of which sects are the Nakulica-Pacupata; the Pratyabhijna; and the Rasevvara, respectively. All of the above mentioned five systems, schools or sects superimpose their theological teachings and dogmas upon a fundamental basis of philosophical thought derived from the Vedanta and Sankhya conceptions. There is also a sixth school, that claims rank as a philosophical system, namely the school of Panini, which is really a system of grammatical science, coupled with an inquiry into the in-
ternal and external significance of sounds and the inner meaning of words, the latter resembling some of the tenets of the Purva Mimamsa system considered in this lesson, and which holds that the word is merely the vehicle for the indwelling "spirit" of thought, which is an eternal, indivisible, unitary Idea. Other religio-philosophical systems will be mentioned in our two lessons on "Hindu Religions."

AGNOSTIC AND MATERIALISTIC SYSTEMS.

In addition to these metaphysical systems, there have existed from time immemorial various agnostic and materialistic cults in India, strange as the idea may be to the West. And, in fact, these Hindu agnostics and materialists, like their metaphysical brethren, have anticipated their Western counterparts by several centuries, and nearly every modern school of materialistic and agnostic Western thought can find its predecessor several centuries before the Christian Era in India. The early Buddhistic writings show that there were several schools of this kind in existence in India about the time of Buddha (B.C. 600). Among the early teachers of this kind may be mentioned the following contemporaries of Buddha:

Sanjaya, who founded a school of Agnosticism, holding that there was no basis of knowledge warranting the doctrines of Reincarnation and Karma, or survival of the soul;

Ajita, who founded a materialistic school the tenets of which were that the universe had a purely material
basis, no spirit being involved therein, and everything consisting of fire, water, air and earth, from which everything was evolved, and into which everything would return;

Kassasapa, who founded a school of Indifferentism the doctrine of which was that morality and immorality were but names, and that the laws of the universe were un-moral, that is neither moral nor immoral, and that the latter terms were inventions of men, and changed from time to time in their meaning and application; and that there was no such thing as merit or demerit for actions or deeds, as claimed by the current religions and philosophies, particularly the school of Buddha;

Makkhali, who founded a school of Determinism, holding that Samsara, or the Cycle of Existence, proceeded according to fixed and invariable laws, allowing of no voluntary choice or action, and therefore making of Karma a mechanical law instead of a moral one; and holding that everything and every individual worked out its own nature according to its inherent laws, without possibility of modification or control; the operative cause of all action being Niyati, which means Destiny, Fate or Logical Necessity.

THE CHARVAKAS.

In addition to the above minor non-metaphysical schools, we find from the earliest days a school of Materialism in India, supporting various phases of that thought, the Charvakas, named after its founder,
and which school is often called the Lohayatika. This school was founded nearly three thousand years ago. It was not only Materialistic, but also manifested various forms of Hedonism, with a tendency toward the “eat, drink and be merry, for tomorrow we die” idea. The Charvakas held that Reality consists of the Principle of Matter, which is composed of the four elements of fire, air, water, and earth, respectively, from which the body is evolved, and the mind also. The soul was held to be merely the faculties of the mind, which perish at death. They held that perception is the sole means of knowledge, and experience the only basis. All future existence was denied by the Charvakas, and the believers in the current creeds and philosophies were derided for their credulity. The irony and sarcasm of the Charvakas was directed especially at the priests and the ecclesiastical machinery of the Hindu religions; the priests and Brahmins being derided as rogues robbing the people of their sustenance; the ritual was regarded as a farce, and sacrifices and offerings as clever means of the priests to subsist upon the ignorance of the masses; the Vedas were derided as wordy masses of drivel and falsehood and vain imaginings; and the philosophers as cheats who “palm specious promises for gold”; God or Brahman was denied, and Matter was raised to the altar. Such was the ancient school of the Charvakas. The modern Hindu Materialistic school has softened the Charvaka teachings somewhat, and its doctrines and writings are now very similar to those of the
Western materialistic school of the Nineteenth Century. A number of modern Hindus now affect the prevalent Agnosticism or Naturalism of the West, claiming to have "advanced" beyond metaphysics and spiritualistic philosophy. But these dissenting thinkers are lost to sight among the millions of adherents of the old schools of thought.
SPECIAL MESSAGE VI.

By Yogi Ramacharaka.

In our messages of the past three months we have given you the Axioms of Truth—those symbols whereby we seek to enter into an understanding of the nature of Truth. We have given you these Axioms, as symbols, for the reason that by reason of them our spiritual understanding is aided in unfoldment. We are unable to grasp the idea of the nature and essential Being of Truth, and must rest content with the statement that it is identical with Spirit, which also is ineffable and incapable of being expressed in relative terms. And only by the employment of symbols are we able to picture to ourselves the aspects of the nature of Truth, and our relation thereto. And so we have invited you to consider these several symbolic axioms, from month to month. We have now given them to you in full. Meditate over them often, that the Message of the Truth may sink into your consciousness, and there serve as the seed from which shall spring into being and blossom and fruit, the glorious plant of the Spirit.

In order to give you the essence of the Axioms in a form that may be readily committed to memory, we herewith attach the following:

AXIOLOGIC SUMMARY.

TRUTH IS:
TRUTH is REAL.
TRUTH is SPIRIT.
TRUTH is ALL-SUBSTANCE.
TRUTH is ALL-POWER.
TRUTH is ALL-BEING.
TRUTH is ALL-CREATIVE ACTIVITY.
TRUTH is ALL-WISDOM; ALL-INTELLIGENCE.
TRUTH is ALL-GOOD.
TRUTH is ALL-LOVE.
TRUTH is ALL-LIFE.
TRUTH is ALL THAT IS; ALL THAT CAN BE; ALL THAT EVER HAS BEEN; and all else is Untruth, having no existence in TRUTH.

He or she who perceives TRUTH as the All-in-All, has found Truth; he or she who fails to perceive this, is in the bonds of Untruth.

The opposite of TRUTH is Untruth, which has no real existence, but which masquerades as Reality and deludes the minds of those who are in Error, not having found TRUTH. Untruth is but the shadow of TRUTH. When TRUTH is discerned, Untruth disappears.

Our Meditation for the coming month is:
"TRUTH IS THAT WHICH IS; SPIRIT IS THAT WHICH TRUTH IS; SPIRIT IS SPIRIT; SPIRIT IS TRUTH; TRUTH—SPIRIT IS ALL THERE IS—ALL ELSE IS UNTRUTH—"
(1) namahāya - 16. yog.
- Om pranam parabrahman
- om bhur bhuvah svah
THE SEVENTH LESSON.

BUDDHISM.

The term "Buddhism" is applied both to the philosophy of Gautama Buddha, and also to the vast system of religion which has been evolved from his teachings, with its accompaniment or elaborate ceremonial and ritual, and which counts its followers to the number of perhaps three hundred million (300,000,000), principally in China, Japan and Thibet, and including about ten million (10,000,000) followers in India, chiefly in Burmah—the number of Buddhists in India proper, the land of its founder, having decreased until the religion is practically dead in the land of its origin, its philosophy being kept alive principally by its influence upon the surviving philosophies. In India, it still numbers followers among the Northern tribes, and is quite flourishing in the whole Indo-Chinese Peninsula, Burmah, Ceylon, Nepal, etc., but is almost unknown in the centre of India. It claims millions of followers in China and Japan, which are its great strongholds, and it has another great centre north of the Himalayas, in Thibet, where it is the prevailing religion, under the name of Lamaism. It is the popular religion among the entire Mongolian sections and peoples of Asia, and is found to the extreme north of Siberia, and even in Lapland. But the present form of the Buddhist religion, particularly as it appears among the Japanese and Chinese, and in Thibet—and the North generally—has very little resemblance to the original teachings of Gautama. The Buddhists of
Burmah adhere more closely to the orthodox teachings, but even there Buddhism is held more as a religious system and "church," than as a philosophical system. And yet the original philosophy of Gautama Buddha exerted a wonderful influence on the philosophical thought of India—and having played its part, it passed from the scene and now lives only in the shape of "a religion," and as the basis for the philosophical conceptions of others, East and West.

Buddhism dates back to about 600 B.C., the time of Gautama its founder, and has for its birthplace, India. Gautama, the Buddha, was a prince by the name of Siddhartha, who was also known by the name of Sakyamuni, the term meaning "the solitary one of the family of Sakya." The term "Buddha" means the "illuminated mind," or "enlightenment," and is a term bestowed upon Gautama by reason of his Spiritual Illumination. The titles of Bhavagat, or "the Blessed one"; and the Bodhisat; are also frequently used in reference to Gautama.

There is a great mass of legendary lore connected with the early life of Gautama, which has been carefully combined and beautifully stated in the poem entitled "The Light of Asia," by Edwin Arnold, the English poet. According to the legends Gautama, the prince Siddhartha, in his boyhood developed a tendency toward philosophical thought and speculation, and his father who desired him to become a famous warrior hastened him to an early marriage, and placed him in environments calculated to keep his mind away
BUDDHISM.

from the misery and pain of the world, and surrounded with the luxury and sensuous splendor of an Oriental court. All sickness, disease, and death was kept from the sight and knowledge of the prince, and nothing but brightness and joy was allowed to enter into his life. But, notwithstanding this, the young prince began to tire of the perpetual round of pleasure which palled upon him, and led him to declare that "all is vanity" and idle dissipation, satisfying not the mind or the soul. One day escaping from his bounds, he discovered that misery, pain and disease are the common occurrences of life, and that Death the Reaper ever stands ready to mow down man as the grass of the field. Behind all he heard ever "the tinkle of the camel bell," as the Persian poet has called it—the warning of approaching death. He therefore determined to forsake all and become an ascetic, and in that life to seek the peace which the world had failed to give him. He escaped from his father's palace, and fled to the jungle. He met the various Brahmin philosophers, and studied their doctrines, but still peace evaded him. Asceticism, and self-punishment also failed to bring the coveted reward. And, so at last he came to the conclusion that Peace can come only from Within, and he began a life of meditation and mental self-examination, with concentration upon the idea of the Source of Pain and Sorrow.

He determined to conquer the difficulty by sheer force of Mind. And, so he sat beneath the famous
Bo-Tree for weeks at a time, plunged in the most profound meditation, and abstract thought. At last Nirvana or Transcendental Illumination came to him, and he saw clearly the cause of phenomenal life and the pain attendant thereupon, and also the Way of Escape. He saw that in Samsara, or the Cycle of Existences, is to be found the Source of Pain. For, he reasoned, if we were not born and re-born, we should not be subject to pain, sickness, misery, old age and death. And, then reasoning backwards, he finds that the cause of Samsara lies in Desire, and its continuance upon Ignorance. Therefore, he who masters Ignorance, and who is strong enough to kill out Desire, may escape the bonds of Samsara, the Wheel of Life, and attain Nirvana or Peace. And, then came the final stage, in which he set himself mentally free from Samsara, and attained Nirvana on earth, to be followed by Para Nirvana after he passed from the body—the chain of Rebirth being broken, and Samsara being defeated. And then Gautama went forth as a teacher of Freedom and Emancipation, and the founder of his school or system, which afterward developed into the Buddhist religion and church. He made many and important converts, and firmly established his philosophical system, and his system of morality which rose therefrom, before his death, which occurred in Kusinagara.

Let us first examine the fundamental conceptions of the Buddhist system of philosophy. In the first place a reference to many of the English books upon
Buddhism will give the student the impression that Gautama taught an atheistic philosophy, which closely approached materialism, denying any Reality back of phenomenal life, and refusing to admit the existence of Brahman; and that also he denied the existence of the “soul,” although he explained Reincarnation under the “desperate expedient” of Karma, which afforded a connecting link between the lives of the successive beings in the Chain of Rebirth or Samsara. On both of these points Western discussion has raged fiercely, some holding to the above ideas, while others attempted to combat them. We think that when the Fundamental Principles of the Inner Teachings of the Hindu Philosophies are applied to the teachings of Buddha order may be brought out of chaos. Such is the opinion of the advanced Hindu teachers (non-Buddhists, remember) who would protect Gautama from the attacks of his orthodox Hindu opponents, and the Western writers on Buddhism. Let us examine into the matter.

In the first place Gautama did not deny the existence of Brahman, but simply refused to speculate regarding Its nature, character and being, holding that the concern of man was with the phenomenal world and the escape therefrom—and that speculation upon Brahman was useless and a waste of time—"enough to know that that is" was his idea. He denied the existence of Ishwara, the Personal God, of the Hindus, and thus brought upon himself the reproach of Atheism, which had also been visited upon the heads
of Kapila and other philosophical teachers. But Gautama did not deny the existence of that—he merely took it for granted without argument as a fundamental axiomic truth. Nay, more, in his system he clearly indicated the existence of a Para-Brahm, or Supreme Brahman, that is a Brahman in the aspect of Non-Being, or Non-Manifestation.

Gautama has been described as postulating a "Nothing" from which the phenomenal universe emerged, and into which it would return. Now, anyone at all familiar with the fundamental conceptions of the Hindu philosophical thought knows that the one positive position from which the Hindu mind refuses to budge, is the idea that "something never can come from nothing—nor can something be resolved into nothing"; or, as it is often expressed "from nothing, nothing comes." And, moreover, to suppose that the Nirvana, or Soul Freedom, of Gautama was a state of "nothingness" or annihilation, shows a profound ignorance of the fundamental conceptions of the Buddhist philosophy, as well as of the general Hindu, or even the general Oriental, thought, through all of which the thread of an Ultimate Universal Consciousness runs unbroken. And yet you will find the majority of Western writers on Buddhism assuring you that Nirvana, the goal of the Buddhist, is a "state of nothingness," or "a state of annihilation." Nirvana is "the annihilation of Maya"—a "blowing-out of Avidya, or Ignorance"—and a state of Universal Inner Consciousness, rather than an extinction of
consciousness. And if these Western writers fail to grasp even this important point of the Buddhist teachings, how can you expect them to grasp the subtle minor points of doctrine?

As we have said, Gautama refused to speculate upon The Absolute, that, Brahman, or the Noumenal. But instead of denying its existence, he merely treated it as an existent Unknowable, a position very similar to that of Herbert Spencer, the great English philosopher, whom men mistakenly call a "materialist," although he clearly and positively postulates an "Unknowable" upon which the entire phenomenal universe or "The Knowable" depends and is sustained. Gautama admits this Unknowable, and although he treats it as a No-Thing, he does not claim it is Nothing—it is simply that which is entirely "Different from and Antecedent to Things." So subtle is Gautama's conception and analysis that it is no wonder that his meaning escapes the observation of the Western examiners of his teachings. For not only does he consider the Absolute-in-Action, or that Manifesting, as the Unknowable; but he also perceives to exist a Para-Brahm—that is that in its aspect of Rest and Not-Activity—Brahman divested even of Maya and the Illusory Universe. To use Western terms Gautama's highest and ultimate conception was that of "The Thing-in-Itself" with all of its manifestations vanished—the Absolute as Non-Being, as distinguished from The Absolute as Being. But as all advanced Western students of philosophy know full well,
"Non-Being" does not mean "Nothing," but is the term used to designate Reality in Pure Essence, as distinguished from Reality manifesting Relativity.

And, so we state positively that a careful study of the original teachings of Gautama will reveal the fact that he did not teach the doctrine of Ultimate Nothingness or Nihilism; but that his "No-Thing" was identical with the Western conception of Non-Being, which is really the highest conception of Reality "beyond-Being"; and that he recognized that in its purest essence as the fundamental reality underlying all that is in appearance. Without this basic conception, the entire philosophy of Gautama would fall to the ground—would be meaningless—would be a doctrine of Something proceeding from Nothing, and to Nothing returning in order to gain Freedom—a palpable absurdity lacking all sanity, and opposed to every principle and instinct of Hindu thought. Gautama indeed taught the Nothingness of the phenomenal life, or Samsara, even surpassing the Advaitist Vedantists in his conception of the nature of Maya, which he denounced as the purest Ignorance lacking even a shadow of Truth or Reality; a Lie in the mind of The Absolute. But upon that he founded his teachings—upon that which is ever present in all Hindu thought—that which if removed would bring all Hindu thought tumbling in shattered bits beyond possibility of repair or restoration. Gautama was considered as an iconoclast—an infidel—an "atheist" even, in the eyes of the orthodox church of India.
BUDDHISM.

— but he was not a Fool, claiming a NOTHING as a basis for All-Things. Surely the "interpreters" of Buddha have inverted his pyramid of thought.

While Gautama forbade all speculation regarding the nature of the Unknowable, holding that the ultimate questions could not be grasped by the human mind, although "all would be understood" when the state of Nirvana was reached, still from the side-lights which he threw upon his doctrines from time to time, it may be stated that his Inner Teachings (arising from his transcendental knowledge gained in his state of Nirvana or Illumination) were that the Fundamental Reality of THAT, in its Essence, was equivalent to NON-BEING, when contrasted with BEING as the human mind understands the latter term.

Non-Being is not Non-Existence, but rather Existence in a state devoid of attributes, qualities, or activities, so far as manifestation is concerned, although all possible manifestation must be latent therein—in fact the meaning of Non-Being may be stated as "Being, in Latency." The distinction is highly metaphysical, but some of the Ancient Grecian philosophers, and those of the modern West, have recognized the distinction, and embodied it in their metaphysical systems; as for instance Hegel, who states that "Non-Being and Being are One." This conception of Non-Being is also recognized by certain Hindu metaphysicians who postulated a Para-Brahm, or Supreme Brahman, or Essential Brahman, beyond the Brahman in its phase of the Active Cause of the Universe. It is
one of the very utmost tenuities or refinements of subtle distinction in metaphysical thought. And it is no wonder that Gautama was charged with advancing a doctrine of the "Nothingness" of Reality, for to the average mind Non-Being must seem to partake more of Nothingness than of "Thingness." But Gautama saw the distinction, and indeed upon it depends his distinction between *Nirvana* and *Para-Nirvana*, as we shall see presently.

From Non-Being, or *Para-Brahman* (although Gautama avoided the use of these customary terms, wishing to free his teachings from the conceptions attached to the old terminology). Non-Being was *that*—All that *is*—and besides it was Nothing. And from Non-Being, or *that*, arose or proceeded Being or a manifestation as Universal Consciousness or Creative Mind, or Universal Soul. Gautama positively refused to explain, or to allow discussion upon the nature or "reason" for this proceeding of manifestation of Being, claiming the ordinary mind could not grasp this Truth, but that it would be made plain and clear when the state of *Nirvana* was reached. Then Being proceeded to manifest the "Lust of Life," which corresponds closely to Schopenhauer's "Will-to-Live," except that the latter is conceived as being a Thing in itself, while the "Lust-of-Life" is merely a phenomenal manifestation or appearance. This Lust-of-Life arose from Being according to the "Chain of Consequences" or "Causal Evolution," which is stated as follows: first
from Avidya or Ignorance arose Illusory Ideas or the Consciousness of Separateness; the Lust-of-Life, or Desire for Objective Experience; then the psychic basis for the Sense Organism; then the Contact through these sense organs with outside objects; then Vague Perception or Feeling; then Desire for Things; then Attachment to Objects; then human Birth; and then the circumstances of Life, viz., life, old age, death, grief, pain, etc.; the Karma arising from the life; then Rebirth, and—Samsara, until Emancipation or Freedom is gained. And Avidya or Ignorance was the beginning of the Chain and is the Final Enemy to be overthrown. And the prime form of Ignorance is the Illusion of Separateness.

The Lust-of-Life, judging from the many allusions to it on the part of Gautama, and the early Buddhist teachers and commentors, may be considered as a fierce, lustful, longing, hunger or thirst for objective existence, acting along unconscious or instinctive lines, which afterward manifested consciousness in some of its forms of creation or manifestation; and which was manifested in everything from the atom to man, including the plant life, and the animal forms,—in fact in all living things. Some have defined it as Life itself, as we understand it, in all of its manifestations and forms. Some have called it by the name of "the Creative Will"; while others have identified it with "Nature." To all, however, it is recognized as meaning that instinctive, persistent, craving, striving, acting, doing, longing, changing, LIVING
force, that is ever manifesting through all the phenom

cenal shapes and forms in the world, creating, pre

serving, and then destroying each form. Constant
change, and becoming—nothing remaining intact—
building up, and tearing down—being born, growing,
becoming old, dying—only to be succeeded by other
forms—new life springing from the very bodies of the
dead forms. And this is the Lust-of-Life.

Gautama taught that the very Essence of the Lust-
of-Life was Kama, or Desire. Desire was the mov

ing spirit of the Lust-of-Life—its motive-force and
inciter to action. Everything comes from Desire in
one form or the other, and it is impossible to escape
it except by killing it outright, taught Gautama. Re
nunciation of Desire is the only hope, said he to his
disciples, and his entire teaching is bent toward this
Renunciation of Life, by the Killing Out of Desire.
This is the Keynote of Gautama's teaching, from
first to last.

Arising from the Lust-of-Life, with its motive-force
of Desire, arises Samsara, or the Cycle of Existence,
which constitutes the world of error; guilt; sorrow;
death; birth; decay; disappointment; suffering, and
(unless escaped from) the endless, ceaseless cycle of
re-birth, and reembodiment under the Law of Karma.
Samsara is held to be really naught but the result of
Ignorance brought about by the Lust-of-Life, and
the Desire for Expression in objective existence. But
while it lasts it is terribly real—a Nightmare of the
Self—and it will ever last until Desire is renounced,
BUDDHISM.

and Emancipation gained. Desire holds all in the embrace of Samsara, from the unconscious atoms, minerals, plants, and animals, until in man Desire culminates in manifestations of sensuality; striving for personal gain; selfish aims; personal desires, aversions, and inclinations—in short in all of the attributes of Personality, from which arises Selfishness, and Separateness.

The student will notice the similarity of Gautama’s conception of the Lust-of-Life with the Sankhyan principle of Prakriti, and the Vedantic idea of the Maya overlying Reality, and from which spring the phenomenal life with its Samsara, or Cycle of Existences, from which the soul struggles to escape. This idea is ever present in the Hindu philosophies—the soul far from home, striving and struggling to find its way back to the shelter of Home. Even Newman, in his hymn, “Lead, Kindly Light,” voices this intuitional conviction: “For I am a stranger, far from Home; Lead Thou me on!” Buddhism follows closely upon the older Sankhyan conception of the Spirit entangled in Prakriti, and striving to escape, although Gautama differs materially in his interpretation of the “soul,” as we shall see presently.

Prof. Garbe says in his “Philosophy of Ancient India”: “The Sankhya system supplied, in all main outlines, the foundations of Jainism and Buddhism, two philosophically embellished religions, which start from the idea that this life is nothing but suffering, and always revert to that thought. According to
them, the cause of suffering is the desire to live and enjoy the delights of the world, and in the last instance the 'ignorance' from which this desire proceeds; the means of the abolition of this ignorance, and therewith of suffering, is the annihilation of that desire, renunciation of the world, and a most boundless love toward all creatures."

And now, before proceeding to consider Gautama's plan for the escape of the suffering soul from Sam-sara, let us first consider the second heresy of Gautama (according to his critics), namely, his denial of the existence of the soul, of which grave offense he has been charged by Hindu followers of opposing systems, who considered Gautama "heterodox"; and also by the Western critics who failed to grasp the fundamental ideas of his doctrine, and who accuse him of inventing a mechanical *Karma* to connect the different lives, under the law of Reincarnation, in absence of the "soul." If there is no soul, objected these critics, how can re-birth occur?—what is there to reincarnate? And yet see how easily the matter straightens itself out, when understood in the light of the general Hindu philosophy. Just as Gautama was called an "atheist" because he refused to acknowledge *Ishwara*, so is he called a teacher of soullessness, because he will not admit the "individual *Parashas*" of Kapila, although adopting the *Prakriti* conception of the latter teacher.

In the first place Gautama, holding that all the phenomenal world was *Maya*, or illusion, in its strictest
sense and carried to its final logical conclusion, refused to admit of the existence of the individual soul, claiming that the sense of separateness was due solely to Avidya, or Ignorance, or Maya or Illusion, and that there could be no such thing as an individual entity, or soul, in reality—as All was That and nothing else. Consequently, the individual soul was regarded as a part of the figment of an illusory phenomenal world. When examined carefully, it will be seen that Gautama claims nothing more, in this respect, than does the Advaitist Vedanta with its "Tat tvam Asi"—"That Thou art"—the individual soul being considered merely as the result of "the One appearing as the Many." But, Gautama really goes a little further, and refuses to admit even the appearance of an individual soul, or spirit-entity, claiming that the same is not necessary to account for the sense of "Personality," or to explain Reincarnation. Critics have claimed that Gautama used "the desperate expedient" of the principle of Karma to carry the effects of the causes of one life over into the next, which idea was held to postulate a great injustice, because it would be the bestowing upon one individual of the effects of causes generated by another individual. But this is not so, because the only "individual" affected is the same in both cases, just as is the man of sixty the same "individual" as the man of twenty, or the child of six, although appearing differently to an observer. The whole trouble arises from the understanding of the word "soul."
To the Sankhyas the "soul" was the individual Purusha—an entity gathering to itself certain "qualities and attributes" from the mental evolution of the Prakriti—that is that a "soul" was something different from its mind—being the "spirit" or permanent thing, animating the mind or impermanent thing—the soul being a persistent Principle. Now Gautama would not admit this Principle of the individual "soul," even as being a manifestation of and one of the dual-principles emanated by THAT. Instead, he held that the only Spirit in man was the animating reflection or manifestation of the undivided One Spirit of THAT; he holding that there was no separate "soul" other than the "character" of the individual, which character consisted of the Attributes and Qualities of the man—his personal nature, or characteristics considered as a whole. This "character" he held was the only "soul" that man had, or could have, and that it was that "character" which reincarnated in a new body, under the laws of Karma. In other words, this Character was the essence of the man's thoughts and actions, held together firmly, and constituting an "I" which was individual but which was not a real and eternal entity.

In discussing this point with the Brahmins, and he had many opportunities so to do, Gautama would illustrate it by comparing the "soul" with a chariot, which was composed of wheels, body, axle, floor, tongue, etc., but which was "nothing in itself" when these parts were taken away from it. So he held
that if all the attributes were taken away from a man, there would be no "soul" left. Or, another illustration, man's soul was like an Indian bulb akin to an onion, which when stripped of its successive layers of skin in search for the "real onion" or "the onion-in-itself," resulted in nothing being left. His opponents would answer: "Yes, but there would remain the Purusha, or Spirit!" But Gautama would answer saying: "There would be naught remaining but the Spirit of that, the Unknowable—divest the man of his attributes or character, and there is nothing left but that which is No-Thing, and which is Unknowable!" And this is why they claimed that Gautama denied the immortal soul! They overlooked the fact that this stripping away of the "attributes" or "characteristics" is just what Gautama sought to accomplish by killing out Desire, and thus resolving man back to that, or Non-Being, which indeed, in reality, was all that man was. Read this over, carefully, and you will see the finesse of Gautama's logic and reasoning, and why he out-reasoned the Brahmins.

A word here regarding the reason that Gautama and Buddhism always have been regarded as heterodox, and outside of the pale of the "orthodox" Hindu philosophical systems. You will notice that Buddhism is always treated as "an outside system." You will notice that the "Six Systems," differing as they do from the orthodox religious dogmas of the Brahmins, and differing from each other, are still considered "orthodox," even though they deny the
existence of every god in the Hindu Pantheon, as does Kapila, even to the extent of denying Ishwara, the Personal God of the Universe. And, Gautama’s Buddhism, which denies but little if anything more, is regarded as “non-orthodox.” The reason is simple, when understood. And here it is: In India, among the Brahmins, or priestly caste, there exists a wonderful degree of liberty of philosophical or theological speculation, without the danger of being read out of the fold, or excommunication. No matter how bold the speculation, or how startling the doctrine, it is not opposed or considered non-orthodox, providing always that the teachers recognize the inspiration of the Vedas; and providing still more strongly that they recognize the caste system of India, particularly the high-nature of the Brahmin, or priestly caste, the members of which are considered to be “twice-born” and almost sacred, and who take precedence of even Kings and Rulers, who are generally of the Kshatriya or Warrior caste. The Brahmins were considered as little less than gods. Some of the old works contain sentences like this: “There be two classes of gods—the real gods, and the Brahmins who expound the Vedas”; “The Brahmins are even more than gods, for do they not protect and supply with sacrifices the gods themselves?” etc. And so it may be seen why adherence to the doctrine of the semidivine priesthood, and the inspiration of the Vedas was considered a requisite to even this broad “orthodoxy.” It is as if the Christian Church of the Middle-
Ages (or even later) were to have said "Teach any philosophy that you wish, providing you always assert the inspiration of the Holy Scriptures, and the Virtue and Infallibility of the Church and Priesthood."

Now, while the teachers of the "Six Systems" taught doctrines in direct variance with the orthodox teachings to the masses, still they never disputed the virtue of the Vedas, and were free with the texts from the same—in fact they built up their systems on the teachings of the Upanishads, as interpreted by themselves. And they always bowed to the Caste System, and the Virtue of the Brahmins, and so were considered "orthodox." It was more of an acknowledgment of the authority of the Brahmins than any agreement to the teachings of the Church. But Buddha would have none of this. He taught Universal Brotherhood, and did much to weaken the hold of the Caste System. He neither denied nor affirmed the infallibility of the Vedas—but largely ignored them, and built up his system on human reason aided by Transcendental Illumination. Gautama opposed the system of sacrifices, and denounced the ceremonies and the ritual as of no avail. He also condemned the practice of austerities and self-torture. He taught Democracy and Universal Brotherly Love. All men were his brothers, Sudra and Brahmin alike. Is it any wonder that he was considered "non-orthodox" by the priestly caste, and denounced for "atheism"; and "denying the existence of the soul"—even when he went no further in those directions than did many others of "orthodox" tendencies?
Gautama has also been charged with “materialism,” and “earthliness,” because he refused to encourage speculation regarding subjects outside of the earth life and the duties concerning the same. This course he followed because he saw that the Hindu people had lost sight of “works” by dwelling too much upon doctrine, and he sought to awaken them to an activity Here and Now. Not only did he teach them “to do things” in the direction of attaining Freedom and Emancipation, but he inculcated new truths regarding human duties toward one’s fellow men, comparable only to the teaching in this direction of Jesus of Nazareth, who followed him six hundred years later. Prof. Jackson says: “The element in Buddhism which more than any other, perhaps, gave it an advantage over all surrounding religions, and led to its surprising extension, was the spirit of universal charity and sympathy that it breathed, as contrasted with the exclusiveness of caste. In this respect, it held much the same relation to Brahminism that Christianity did to Judaism. It was, in fact, a reaction against the exclusiveness and formalism of Brahminism—an attempt to render it more catholic, and to throw off its intolerable burden of ceremonies. Buddhism did not expressly abolish caste, but only declared that all followers of the Buddha who embraced the religious life were thereby released from its restrictions; in the bosom of a community who had all equally renounced the world, high and low, the twice-born Brahmin and the outcast were brethren. This
was the very way that Christianity dealt with the slavery of the ancient world.” And Max Müller says: “The Buddha addressed himself to all castes and outcasts. He promised salvation to all; and he commanded his disciples to preach his doctrine in all places and to all men. A sense of duty, extending from the narrow limits of the house, the village, and the country, to the widest circle of mankind, a feeling of sympathy and brotherhood to all men, the idea, in fact, of humanity, were first pronounced by Buddha.”

Gautama held that the Fundamental Cause of Suffering and Unhappiness in Samsara was the Sense of Separateness by which the “I” was deluded or hypnotized. This sense of Separateness brought in its train Selfishness, Greed, Strife, Conflict, and all the other evil manifestations that make of life in Samsara a nightmare of suffering. In other words Separateness is the Root of Evil, and all manifestations of evil may be traced back to its common source. And therefore all of Gautama’s teachings were directed toward escape from this illusion of Separateness, by means of killing out the Desire which was its very life energy. And all of the vague longing that possesses the human soul arises from an intuitive realization that it belongs to a Larger Life, and that Separateness prevents it from realizing Itself. The essence of the doctrine seems to be the following conception, although its original purity has been clouded by the additions of the “church” which has arisen from the teachings, and which has covered over the light of
the true teachings by the colored shade of ecclesiasticism. But this seems to be the original teaching:

That, from Not-Being, or That, emerged a portion, or aspect of Itself which manifested as Being, which in turn manifesting the “Chain of Consequences,” evolved the Lust-of-Life, the moving principle of which is Karma or Desire, and from which arose Samsara, or the Cycle of Existences—the Wheel of Life. The Aridya, or Ignorance, from which arose the Lust-of-Life and Desire, had as its essence the illusion of personality, or separateness—the breaking up of the Cosmic Consciousness into countless “personalities” or centres of consciousness of qualities which men call “souls.” The “souls” are not entities but merely aggregates of qualities and attributes, composing “characters,” which are illumined and energized by the One Spirit of That, which appears as the Many Spirits of the “souls,” by reason of the illusion.

Intuitively every “soul” feels that it is really identical with the universal life and soul, and experiences unhappiness and uneasiness by reason of its isolation, and yearns to return to its original state of Oneness. And the selfish life, aims, thoughts and actions engendered by this illusion of Separateness brings into existence Evil, with its multitudinous train of manifestations and consequences. Each Desire brings forth a brood of new Desires, and the soul is bound fast in the entanglements of Karmic Cause and Effect. The only escape is by first learning the Cause
of Evil, and then proceeding to eradicate it, working from the manifestations back to the cause, and then back until Freedom is obtained. Thus by killing out all Desire, one strips the Lust-of-Life of its power, and renders it easy to be overcome. The Lust-of-Life once overcome, the "soul" realizes that it is not a personality or separate entity, but that it is Being itself—that is THAT in the state of creative activity. Thus the "soul" as a personality disappears, for when the soul perceives that it is the Universal Being, then all sense of separateness is dissolved—"the dewdrop slips into the shining sea"—the "character" dissolves and the Spirit alone remains. And then, still there is another stage, when finally the liberated soul, surrendering all—even its Cosmic Consciousness or Being—retires into the very heart of THAT—into Para-Brahm—the Abysmal Abyss—or Non-Being—and attains Para-Nirvana, the Bliss Absolute. Such is the Essence of Buddhism.

Gautama taught the Four Truths of Salvation, which must be grasped by all Seekers of Escape: (1) The Truth of Suffering, or the realization that Life is indeed Suffering; (2) The Truth of the Cause of Suffering, or the Lust-of-Life fed by Desire; (3) The Truth of the Cessation of Suffering, or the knowledge that in the overcoming of the Lust-of-Life lies the cessation of Samsara; (4) The Truth of The Path that leads to the Cessation of Suffering, or the methods of killing out Desire, whereby the Lust-of-Life is overcome and Freedom gained.
Gautama taught that if the Desires were killed out, then the "character" or "personality," which is composed of the qualities and attributes engendered by Desire, must dissolve, leaving the Spirit intact and unclouded, no longer deluded by the sense of Separateness, and realizing its identity with The Whole—THAT. Therefore anything that tended to kill out Desire was a step on The Path. He had experienced, in his own life, the sense of the futility of ceremonialism and ritual, and had tested asceticism and austerities, and proved them worthless. Therefore all that remained for the Seeker after Freedom to do was to "kill out Desire." Here is where Gautama struck a new note in India. Not by violent repression of Desire was it killed, he argued—for that only fed the appetite of the beast by arousing an internal hunger. But by avoiding all Selfish acts and devoting one's life to unselfish deeds, and acts of service to one's fellows—by Love for All Living Things. Gautama held that by thus turning the Life Energies out toward others, Selfishness was dissolved and disappeared and the mind was purged of Desire and the Lust-of-Life was overcome, and Nirvana reached. This was The Path of the Cessation of Suffering.

It will be noticed that in the majority of the Hindu philosophies, Freedom and Emancipation was held to be gained by the ultimate absorption of the Individual Soul in the Universal Soul or Brahman. The Advaitist Vedanta, not believing in the absolute existence of the Individual Soul, holds the Emancipation comes from the individual (who is really Brahman in dis-
guise—deluded by Maya) awakening to a realization that he is not an individual, but is Brahm himself. Buddhism, not recognizing an Individual Soul, or even the temporary phenomenal separate entity called soul—the Buddhist "soul" being but a bundle of desires, habits, etc., called "Character," illumined by the One Spirit—does not lead the "soul" to Recognition of the Real Self in the manner of the Advaitist Vedanta, but instead reaches the Emancipation by leading the mind to a knowledge of the true state of affairs; teaching it that it, as a soul, does not exist; and then bidding it to deliberately destroy and dissolve itself by the burning out and destroying of Desire—to the end that finally when all Desire is burned out and destroyed, then the "soul" will vanish and the Real Self alone will be left in its place. Nirvana is the state of actual realization of the Oneness of Life—and that the Many are One. Para-Nirvana is the withdrawal from Activity, entirely, and dissolving into Para-Brahm, or Non-Being, to return no more in incarnation—Samsara entirely escaped. Nirvana is attained in the flesh, and is not an "annihilation" as has been taught, but a state of Cosmic Consciousness—a glimpse of the Sat-Chit-Ananda, or Existence-Knowledge-Bliss Absolute—a Desireless Being. The soul may pass out of the body after Nirvana, and may dwell on certain planes of Being, helping the race to escape its bondage—such are the Masters and Adepts, of which we have heard—the Elder Brethren of the Race, who forego the Bliss Absolute for aeons in order to render service to the race. But beyond it
all is the entrance into *Para-Nirvāna*—dissolution into *Para-Brahm*—sinking into the Abysmal Abyss—Eternal Peace and Rest Absolute.

Gautama's Way of Escape comprised Eight Points, namely (1) Right Faith; (2) Right Judgment; (3) Right Speech; (4) Right Purpose; (5) Right Action; (6) Right Endeavor; (7) Right Thinking; (8) Right Meditation. These Eight Points in the Way of Escape, may be understood only by a comprehension of Gautama's "Concatenation of Causes," or "Chain of Causation," which is based upon the fundamental idea of the Second Truth of Salvation, namely The Cause of Suffering, which holds that the Cause of Pain and Suffering is the Lust-of-Life and Desire; the immediate Cause of Pain is Birth, for were we not born we would not suffer; Birth, in turn, is caused by the Karma of previous existences, of which it is a continuation and effect, and the "character" or soul is the result of the experiences of the past; Reincarnation and Karma, in turn have their cause in previous Desire; Desire is held to be caused by Perception; and Perception by Contact; and finally Ideas are held to be an early Cause; and Ideas are held to be the result of Avidya or Ignorance, which mistakes the illusory and transitory for the real and permanent; therefore Avidya or Ignorance is the Root of Causes to be attacked. And, Avidya is destroyed by opening the windows of the mind and letting the Sunshine of Truth pour in, which will dispel the darkness of Avidya—Vidya or Knowledge is the antidote for Avidya or Ignorance. Destroy Avidya or Ignorance,
and the resulting “Chain of Consequences,” viz., Illusory Ideas; Distinction of Forms; Sense impressions; Contact; Perception; Desire; Attachment; Existence; Birth; Misery; Old Age; Death—Samsara, Maya, Illusion—all vanish, and Nirvana is attained.

We shall not take up space to enumerate the exhaustive moral code of Buddhism. Enough to say that it formulates a moral code going to the extreme detail of conduct, embracing the world-ideas of honesty, chastity, kindness, unselfishness, morality, benevolence, truth, etc., etc. The greater part of this code is the work of the teachers who followed Buddha, and the various later Church Councils arising from the crystallizing of Buddha’s teachings into a “Church.” As usual in such cases, the Church has invented many new forms, ceremonials, and dogmas, and has had many schisms and subdivisions in denominations. In the South, the division of the Buddhists which is called “Southern Buddhism” has held nearer to the original teachings than has “Northern Buddhism,” which has added and changed materially, particularly in the direction of altering Gautama’s original conception of the “soul” as “character,” and replacing it with an individual soul or Purusha. The Church has added many “heavens and hells,” particularly the latter, of which there are several hundred; the period of sojourn in some of these hells being as high as ten millions of years, and being as full of torture as the orthodox Middle-Age Christian Hell. In some of the highest heavens, the happy soul is held to dwell for as long as ten billion years. And so it
goes, as “churches” and priests have ever gone—
building up an edifice of dogma and creed, ritual and
ceremonial upon simple philosophical teaching. The
doctrine of *Karma* has been so distorted that it now
forms the most effective ecclesiastical weapon of rule
ever invented by the mind of man. The Church
Teaches that a man is born blind because he looked
too much upon the things of sense in past lives; that
he is deaf because in past lives he would not listen
to the teachings of the doctrine and creeds; that he
is dumb because in a past life he mocked and reviled
the priests—and so on, according to the custom of
the Church everywhere. In the North, Buddhism is
taught under the name of *Lamaism*, with elaborate
ceremonialism and ritual. Northern Buddhism is so
rich in ritual and ceremony that the early Jesuit mis-
ionaries, finding the ritual and forms bearing such
a remarkable resemblance to some of the ceremonies
and ritual of their own church, reported that it was
undoubtedly the work of the Devil, who had invented
Buddhism as a mockery of the True Church. North-
ern India, and Thibet, is filled with hordes of men-
dicant Buddhist monks, who subsist by begging from
the people, living in monasteries endowed by the
faithful. Images of Buddha abound, and he is re-
garded as a Deity, although the teachings expressly
hold otherwise.

*Is it not an irony of Fate, that Gautama, whose
work was in the direction of undoing the work of
priests and established religions, and whose teachings
were directed toward aiding the race to escape vain
*
forms, creeds, and ceremonies, and to make them think and act for themselves—that his teachings should have served as the basis for a “Church” and Creed, whose followers rank second, if not first numerically, in the list of the Churches? Like Jesus, Gautama came as a teacher without temples, organizations or creeds—and like Him, he unwittingly became the founder of a great “Church,” with creeds, dogmas, theologies, forms, ritual and ceremonies; priests and ecclesiasticism. Wherever form and dogmas supplant the spirit of the Truth, then churches crystallize and the living faith burns low. It ever has been so, and ever will be so. In the East, so in the West.

But, Gautama taught, as did the Krishna of the Hindus, that when the spirit is almost extinguished, then comes a new Messenger of Spirit, to revive the Truth. Gautama is held to be but one of a line of Buddhas, or Great Spiritual Teachers—Avatars of Divinity—who have come, and will come to save the race from rank materialism and darkness of avidya. Gautama said “Whenever the pure doctrine threatens to fall entirely into disuse, and mankind again sinks into sensual desires and mental darkness—then a new Buddha is born.” Krishna, in the “Bhagavad-Gita,” makes a similar promise. While Christians regard Buddha as a “heathen” teacher, whose teachings were amazingly akin to those of Jesus, and whose Moral Code “for pureness, excellence, and wisdom, is second only to that of the Divine Lawgiver himself,” the Buddhists freely acknowledge Jesus as a Divine Mes-
senger sent to teach the "heathen" of the Western worlds—a Buddha of the West, in fact.

Our students, familiar with the Inner Teachings of the Hindu Philosophy, have been able to read into Buddhism the Fundamental Truths, according to the interpretation of Gautama, and to trace the differences and correspondences between it and the several other systems. The point of the greatest difference between our own teachings and those of Buddha is regarding the extremely Pessimistic view of the universe—the dwelling upon the Pain, and overlooking the Joy. Life is neither Joy nor Pain, but a commingling of both. He who puts on the blue spectacles of Pessimism sees everything "blue"; while he who dons the rose-colored spectacles of Optimism sees everything "rosy"—the pure clear glasses of Understanding sees neither color, but everything in its relation and true coloring. Another great point of difference, is that in which Gautama pictures That allowing itself to be the subject to illusion and Avidya, and involved in the baleful Samsara existence—this being a tendency among the majority of Hindu Philosophies. To us, The Absolute—That—Brahman, is not deluded or fooled by Avidya or Maya, but is pursuing a Divine Plan of Manifestation and Mental Creation, in full knowledge and wisdom, for purposes and ends unknown to man, but satisfactory to the Divine Knowing, and which has always Ultimate Justice, and Absolute Good in view—guided by the Light of Infinite Love. This is the antidote for Pessimism.
For this month we invite you to participate in the contemplation and consideration of the following gems of Spiritual Truth, gathered from the inexhaustible mines of the Hindu Thought:

"This is the Truth. That is the Truth. All is in Truth, and Truth is in all. Truth cannot be added to, nor subtracted from. Add all to the Truth, and the Truth remains. Subtract all from the Truth, and the Truth remains."

"The Truth is that which when gained, there is naught else to gain; the bliss of which experienced, there is naught else to be experienced; which when seen, there is naught else to be seen; which once known, there is naught else to be known."

"As the sun contains all Light, and in itself there is neither day nor night—so is Truth, which is all Wisdom, there is neither knowledge nor ignorance."

"Truth is beyond sound, touch, form, taste, and smell; beyond beginning and ending; beyond involution and evolution. Those who realize this saying, also escape these attributes of ignorance."

"Eye cannot see, nor mind know Truth. And yet there is that within each by which It may be seen, and may be known. None can this riddle see, unless he hath both seen and known."

"There is a state of Bliss Absolute, wherein one does not see another, nor does he hear another, nor does he know another. States in which one sees another, hears another, knows another are not Bliss Absolute. Bliss Absolute is Immortal Mind. Aught else is Mortal Mind. Where is Bliss Absolute to be found? Everywhere, or Nowhere, say the sages."

"Where is the Truth? Above, below, north, south, east, west, up, down, high, low, within, without. Many who seek it, find it not; many who seek it not, find it. He knows and sees the Truth, becomes filled with Bliss Absolute, and becomes a Lord. To him is opened the doors or doors that lead to worlds above and worlds below."

"The Truth is ever awake, even when asleep. As the sun lighteth many things not resembling it, so does the Light of the Truth illumine many minds, high and low, each thinking the light its own. Only the wise perceive that in the mind there is no light, other than the light of the Truth shining therein."

Our Meditation for the coming month is:

"THE TRUTH IS TO BE SOUGHT EVERYWHERE, FOR EVERYWHERE ABIDETH IT."
THE EIGHTH LESSON.

SUFISM.

"Sufism" is a term applied to the philosophical and religious system of a large body of Mystics sheltered beneath the wing of the Mahommedan religion, to which they owe temporal allegiance, but among whom they are a "strange people." Although the Sufis are to be found in Turkey, Arabia, Egypt, and principally in Persia—India not knowing them at all except through the chance visit of one of their number—still Sufism is a direct offshoot of the Hindu Philosophy, in its Vedantic interpretation and Bhakti manifestations, and justice requires that we should include it in our consideration of the Philosophies and Religions of India. Just as Buddhism, which is almost extinct in India, outside of the far northern regions and in Burmah and surrounding places, its principal following being in the foreign lands, is still considered as a Hindu Teaching because of its origin in India—so do we attribute Sufism to India, although her borders enclose but few Sufis, and their great following is in Persia, and other Mohammedan lands. Without India there would be no Sufism—without the Hindu Teachings the Sufis would be orthodox Mahommedans. And, as you consider, herein, the doctrines of the Suf, you will agree with us that their origin must be found in the Vedanta and Bhakti Yoga of India—they tell their own tale.

The word "Suf" is derived from the Persian word "suf" (derived from the Arabic) meaning "wool," the
connection being evident when it is remembered that the early Sufis discarded their former costly robes of silk and costly materials, and adopted a plain garb of coarse undyed wool—the plainest and cheapest material in the land, corresponding to the cheap cotton robe in which the Hindu ascetic wraps himself. Consequently these men became known as “wool-wearers,” and from the term “Suf,” meaning wool, the words “Sufi” and “Sufism” arose. It is difficult to determine the date of the origin of Sufism, in absence of historical data, and we are compelled to fall back upon the legends for information and clues. The Sufis themselves hold that it is thousands of years old, the saying being that: “The seed of Sufism was sown in the time of Adam; germinated in the time of Noah; budded in the time of Abraham; began to develop in the time of Jesus; and produced pure wine in the time of Mahommed,” but this saying is in line with other claims common among the Mahommedans who indulge in characteristic flowery speech, and the best authorities believe that Sufism had its rise in the early centuries of the Christian Era.

One of the first recorded mentions of the word “Sufism” is in connection with one Abu Hashim, who lived and taught about 750 A.D., while about a half-century later the sect sprang into prominence in Persia, Abul Said Abul Khair, Dhu-Nun-al-Misri, and other leaders spreading its teachings vigorously. Some of the best authorities trace it back to the very time of Mahommed himself, claiming there is historical
evidence to prove that Ali, the Favorite Disciple of the Prophet, was a Sufi and really founded the sect in an Inner Circle of the new religion. But there are numerous legendary fragments tending to prove that the teachings of Sufism existed in the lands conquered by Mahommed, long before his advent, having been taught there by wandering Vedantists from India, and which secret teachings were adopted by those of Mahommed’s followers who were mystically inclined, and who were not willing to part with their favorite philosophy in spite of their adherence to the doctrines of the new Prophet. At any rate, it may be said safely that Mahommed had no share in keeping alive the germ of mysticism, for he was opposed to it, and taught positively against it.

While there are many apparent points of difference between the Sufi doctrines, as now taught, and the doctrines of the Vedanta, still one familiar with both may see many points of resemblance, and easily may reconcile the points of divergence. Both hold to the One Reality which they declare is “All that Is,” although the Vedanta conception is more metaphysical and abstract in its conception of That without attributes and qualities, while to the Sufis the One is God, warm, personal, and living—but this is merely a difference in the temperament, training and environment of the two races—the Hindu and the Persian—and still more the influence of the particular form of “Yoga” manifested by the two schools. The Vedantists prefer the Yoga of Wisdom—“Gnani Yoga.”
while the Sufis adhere tenaciously and earnestly to the Yoga of Love—Bhakti Yoga. And there is but little difference in the teachings of the Hindu Bhakti Yoga, and the Persian Sufi. To both Love of God is the best Path of Attainment, and the Moksha or Nirvana of the Hindu is almost identical with the “Union with God” of the Sufi. And as the Hindu Yogi has his state of Samhadi, or Ecstasy of Spiritual Consciousness, so has the Sufi his state of Ecstasy of the “Sight of the Beloved”—both being identical in nature, and both being forms of the world-wide state of Illumination of the Mystics. Just as the Yogis have their teachers known as “Gurus,” so have the Sufis their teachers known as “Pirs,” the same reverence being shown in both cases, and the same methods of initiating the neophytes into the esoteric mysteries being observed. Some authorities have pointed out correspondences between the Neo-Platonists and the Sufis, and have held that the latter owed their teachings to the former. But when it is remembered that the Neo-Platonists themselves obtained their germ-thoughts from the Hindus, it is not to be wondered that resemblances may be traced between the Grecian followers, and the Persian followers, of the same root-teachings. Undoubtedly later Sufism has been influenced by thought from many sources, but it shows its direct descent from the Hindus too plainly to admit of doubt.

The great Sufi teachers lived in the early days of the Mahommedan era. The authorities gave the names
of Dham-Nun (A. D. 859); Sirri Sagvai (A. D. 867); Junaid (A. D. 910); Al-Nallaj (A. D. 980); Gasuli (A. D. 1111); Jalal-ud-Din Rumi (A. D. 1273); as being the great teachers of their times. And among the great poets who have versed the Sufi teachings under the familiar disguises should be mentioned Omar Khayyam; Nizami; Farid-ud-Din Attar; Sadi; Shamsi; Hafiz; Anvari; Jami; and Hatif. Sufism flourished under the teachings of the early sages and poets, but about the Sixteenth Century it began to yield to the overwhelming influence of the orthodox Mahommedan church, and a decline set in, from which the sect never has entirely recovered. But, although the sect suffered this reverse in point of numbers and popularity, it has recently experienced a new life, not drawing to itself great numbers, but in the sense of attracting to it many Orientals of education and culture, to whom its mysticism proved congenial. For about the last fifty years it has been making quite a headway among the cultured Persians and Turks, and among a few in Egypt and Arabia, the work, however, being conducted in secret and being in the nature of secret-society work rather than religious ceremony or worship. A few Europeans and Americans have been attracted to the sect, particularly those who have been able to read between the lines of Omar Khayyam’s “Rubaiyat,” seeing the mysticism appearing behind the apparently materialistic expressions as interpreted by Fitzgerald, which interpretation is generally held to contain more of Fitzgerald's
expression than Omar's conceptions—but still, the mystic teaching may be discerned when one has the key, as we shall see presently.

In Persia, Egypt, Arabia, and Turkey, the word "Sufi" has been as much abused as has the word "Yogi" in India. Both words originally meant "wise men" and spiritual teachers, whereas in India the term "Yogi" has been applied by Westerners and some Hindus, to the hordes of ignorant fakirs who are on a very low plane of mentality and spirituality as well as of social standing; while the term "Sufi" has been applied to a similar class of mendicant beggars, dervishes, fanatics, and wonder-workers, infesting the Mohammedan lands. There is a vast difference between a Hindu fakir, and a real Yogi; and there is the same vast difference between a Persian, Egyptian, Arabian, or Turkish fakir or dervish, and a true "Sufi." As an old Sufi writer once said: "He who forsakes the world is a Sufi—he whom the world forsakes is a mendicant." So in considering the Sufis, we must ask you to distinguish between the true and the false, just as we once asked you to do in the case of the Yogis, before you were familiar with the subject.

Passing on to the philosophy of the Sufis, we would say that the original teachings did not go deeply into metaphysics or philosophical subtleties, but contented themselves with affirming the Oneness of Reality—the Omnipresence, and Imminence; Allness and Oneness, of God—and the fact that he might be reached by Love and Devotion. The rest of the doctrine was
left to be developed as the sect grew and the philosophical interest developed. Briefly, the teaching was that God was the Supreme Good. That He was the Source of all Things. That He was Self-Existing, and Uncreated. That the Universe was created by a reflection from, or emanation from God's own Being. That, therefore, He was imminent in, and permeated all Nature. That Matter was but an appearance, being temporary and changing, and in the nature of an illusory screen whereupon God could manifest his Universe. That by Ecstasy and Contemplation and Meditation upon this All-Good, the soul could and would rise to its source and be merged therein at the last. That in the return to the Source—the All-Good—man must pass through many incarnations, rising ever higher and higher. This was the essence of the teachings, and the essence of that essence was that God was within Man—that Man contained the Divine Spark within his inner nature, and that that Inner Divinity, or Spirit, was the Real Self. Surely this was closely akin to the Vedanta, even to its Inner Teachings. And, we feel sure, that after reading the above paragraph, every one of our Yogi students may be able to recognize the Sufi as his brother.

There are many interesting legends connected with the realization of the doctrine by the early Sufis, and the natural extremes to which their new thought carried them, and the opposition the idea aroused among the people who had always considered God to be "Somebody away off." A few of these instances may
interest you, so we will relate them. One of the most celebrated of the early Sufis was a woman, by name Rabia al Adawiyya, also known as Rabia of Basra. One day Rabia was asked if she hated the Devil (of the orthodox Mahommedan church, of course) and she replied: "No, not at all. My love for God occupies all my mind, all my time, so that I have neither time nor room to hate anything, even the Devil." When asked why she did not marry, she replied: "I am already wedded to my Lord by the bonds of Divine Wedlock. I am not free, for am I not my Lord's spouse, and must I not be faithful to Him?" Rabia exerted a great influence on the early Sufi sect, until the time of her death in Jerusalem, in A.D. 753.

Of another one of the old Sufi "saints" or sages, named Bayazid, the following is told: One day the old sage passed into an ecstatic condition, in which he attained Cosmic Consciousness, Union with God, Ecstasy, Samahadi, Illumination, or by whatever name men chose to call that wonderful state. Awakening therefrom, and still under the spell of his vision of Oneness, he cried aloud to his disciples: "Lo! I myself am God Almighty. There is none other God beside Me!" His disciples were horrified, and when their Master had fully recovered, they told him of the blasphemy he had uttered. Bayazid replied: "Oh! woe is me! If I blaspheme again, straightway slay me!" And his disciples sharpened their knives for their holy task, for so they considered it. Once more the Master passed into Samhadi, and cried aloud:
“Within my robe there is none but God—wherefore seek you him or heaven or earth?” The disciples, overcome with horror, and in accordance with the Master’s orders, straightway plunged their blades into his body. But, the legend concludes: “their knives were turned back upon their own bodies, and they perished, for they had raised their hands upon the Divine Spirit within the Master which inspired the speech.” And then Bayazid explained to the remaining disciples that his Personality had vanished during his ecstasy, and he saw that his Form was but “a mirror faintly reflecting the form of God,” and that when the disciples wished to strike him with their knives, they saw only the Mirror reflecting their own faces (not seeing God, and Bayazid having vanished) and so their knives struck themselves.

Many of the early Sufis fell into the same error that has carried away so many of the modern Western students of advanced metaphysics—that supreme foolishness which would call the “reflection” by the name of that which causes it—and which voices itself in the strident, raucous cry of: “I Am God!” We find instances of this throughout many of the early records of the sect, particularly as the doctrine of the Indwelling Spirit was argued out to its extreme possibilities, and the difference between the Reality and the Reflection faded away, and in the Sufi terminology: “The Beloved and the Lover are known to be One.” One Mansur al-Hallaj became renowned by his claims that “I Am God!” which nearly caused a
schism in the sect. In this teaching he was rivaled by one Akbar, who modestly refrained from sounding his own God-ship, but who inspired his followers to do so, one of his poet-disciples singing enthusiastically: "See Akbar, and you see God!"

Al-Hallaj at one time was crucified by the orthodox Mahommedans, remaining suffering on the cross for four days, on both sides of the Tigris river. He bore his sufferings with noble courage, saying: "From His own cup He bade me sup, for such is hospitality;" and, "I am receiving only what is mine, for by God, I never distinguished for a moment between pain and pleasure!" also uttering one of his characteristic sayings: "The Way to God is but two steps: one step out of this world, and one step out of the next world—and lo, you are there with God." The legends have it that he did not die on the cross, but was released after the four-days' crucifixion and lived for ten years more, being finally stoned to death, the legend being that, expiring, he wrote with his finger, with his own blood, on the stones, the words: "I am God!" But these are instances of the extreme of the thought, and the body of the Sufis did not hold to these claims, but instead, regarded every man's soul as a mirror in which was reflected the Image of God, and which image constituted the Spirit with each man, and which was his true Self. There is a great difference between the conception of the Indwelling Spirit—the Immanent God, and that of the "I Am God" teachers.

One of the most confusing points about the Sufi
teachings, to the Western mind, is the symbology of the writers, and the corresponding fact that many of their sacred writings seem to be mere voluptuous and bacchanalian rhapsodies, filled with references to "the grape," or "the vine," or the "red wine, and wine-cup," as well as praises of "the Beloved Damsel"; the "Beloved"; the "Embrace of Love"; the "Nuptial Couch"; and much other imagery which to the Western mind is connected with subjects far removed from religion and devotion. But when one has the key, and recognizes, as does the Persian, that in these verses there is to be seen two separate meanings, besides the five mystical meanings, which are claimed for all mystic poetry, there may be an understanding.

The cause of this peculiar style lies in the fact that outside of the natural exuberant imagery of the Oriental mind, which the West finds difficult to understand, there always has been the necessity of the Sufi veiling his inner meaning beneath the form of current poetical subjects. Surrounded on all sides by the hordes of ignorant, bigoted, fanatical orthodox Mahomedans, the Sufi has been compelled to take refuge in this peculiar symbology. To the Persian, and particularly to the Sufi mystic, there must always be a "veil" before the outer and vulgar meaning of the verses, which veil must be pulled aside by the elect before they may see the beauties which lie behind the covering—the vulgar see nothing but the painted veil with its gross, sensual figures appearing thereon, which veil is boldly pulled aside by those who Under-
stand, and who would see the truth Behind the Veil.

This symbolism is based upon the Ecstasy of the Recognition of the God Within—the Presence of the Indwelling Spirit. And accordingly, “The Embrace” means the ecstasy of the conscious Union with Divinity; the “Wedding” the entrance into the Knowledge; the “Wine” the Sufi Mystical Teachings; the “Vine” and the “Grape” the source of the “Wine,” hence “Sufism”; the “Tavern” the Temple or Sufi secret “lodge of instruction”; the “Beloved” is the symbol for “The All-Good,” or God; and the “lover” is always the Sufi gazing at his Beloved;—the term “the Beloved Damsel” is often used as a cloak for the Divine One, in the sense of being the object of the ardent love of the “Lover,” or Sufi; and the terms the “Red Rose” which is beloved by the “Nightingale,” are used in the same sense of beloved and the lover. Many Western writers have considered this symbology far-fetched, and have preferred to read nothing but sensualism and bacchanalian rioting in the verse of the inspired poets of Persia, but the Sufis know better, and a careful reading will disclose the hidden meaning—will pull aside the veil. For instance, read the apparently riotous verses of the “Rubaiyat,” with the above interpretation, and see if it does not agree with the Inner Teachings:

"And David's lips are lovet; but in divine
High-piping Pekhvi, with 'Wine! Wine! Wine!
Red Wine!'—the Nightingale cries to the Rose
That sallow cheek of hers t' incarnadine."
"A Book of Verses underneath the Bough,
A Jug of Wine, a Loaf of Bread—and Thou
Beside me singing in the Wilderness—
Oh, Wilderness were Paradise enow!"

"You know, my Friends, with what a brave Carouse
I made a Second Marriage in my house;
Divorced old barren Reason from my Bed,
And took the Daughter of the Vine to Spouse."

"And lately, by the Tavern Door agape,
Came shining through the Dusk an Angel Shape
Bearing a vessel on his shoulder; and
He bid me taste of it; and 'twas—the Grape!"

"The Grape that can with Logic absolute
The Two-and-Seventy jarring Sects confute:
The sovereign Alchemist that in a trice
Life's leaden metal into Gold transmute."

"And much as Wine has play'd the Infidel,
And robb'd me of my Robe of Honour—Well
I wonder often what the Vintners buy
One-half so precious as the stuff they sell."

"Before the phantom of False morning died,
Methought a voice within the Tavern cried,
'When all the Temple Is prepared within,
Why nods the drowsy Worshipper outside?'"

"Come, fill the Cup, and in the fire of Spring
Your Winter-garment of Repentance fling;
The Bird of Time has but a little way
To flutter—and the Bird is on the Wing."

So much for old Omar and his Wine, and Tavern,
and Spouse, and Roses—how different it all seems
when one has the key! How many of us can voice
with him his praise of the "Wine" which intoxicates
the soul with the Bliss Ineffable! How much the old
Sufi, Omar, resembles Spinoza, whom people have
called: "the God-intoxicated philosopher"! How much is the Sufi like the ecstatic Hindu Bhakti Yogi, filled with the Wine of Spirit, who fills the air with his rapturous cries of: "Oh, my Beloved—my Beloved One!" You who think that this is a mere coincidence, and that old Omar is still a materialistic, cynical, skeptical, old wine-bibber and libertine epicurean—wait a while, until you learn "The Secret of Omar."

The Sufi philosophy is very simple. There is very little more to it than the fundamental principles we have already stated. The Sufis do not concern themselves with hair-splitting metaphysical discussions regarding the "How" phase of the universe—enough for them to know that God is, and that His Reflection and Image is in themselves—they hold that in this realization there is "a knowing of That, which when once known causes all to be known." They believe in Reincarnation, and have some vague teachings regarding States of Rest, in Heavens and Hells, between Incarnations, but some of the advanced Sufis pay but little attention to these teachings, deeming them at the best but discussions of inferior phases of existence but little above or below the earthly life—holding that there is but one life looking forward to—Union with God. Some of these advanced thinkers, in their writings and verses, speak of the highest heavens of their brethren as "those petty villages, filled with hovels, called Heavens—at which we will tarry not, but shall hasten on to the Mansion of our Beloved One, wherein our Wedding Feast is await-
SUFIISM.

ing us, and our Nuptial Couch is spread with the finest silks and most costly adornments—wherefore shall we dally with the petty villages and the hovel-like resting places; and again: "What terror shall the lowest Hell have for him who knows that eventually, yea, even at the end of many aeons, he shall be clasped in his Beloved's arms?—'tis but a foul nightmare fancy, and awakening the Lover shall find his Beloved gazing longing into his eyes." Surely, heaven can hold no reward, nor hell any punishment, for souls like these.

The general philosophy may be summed up as follows: God is Pure Being—the Necessarily Existent (Wajibul-wujud)—the Absolute Good (Khayr-imahz)—the Absolute Beautiful. In His aspect of the Absolute Beautiful, He desired to witness Himself in reflection—wished to realize His own beautiful nature and being—and so caused His divine image to fall on the mirror of "not-reality" (adam), the reflection thus caused being the cause of the phenomenal world, or "appearance of Being" (imkan), which reveals the divine image of the Creator but does not partake of His Substantial Being, and which is, on the contrary, in truth but a phantasy and an illusion. Man is the Eye of the phenomenal world, when he is able to see God as the One and Only Reality behind the phenomenal universe of appearances; and to see the illusory nature of the latter; then he is able to escape from the bondage of the shadow-world—the phantasmagoria of the world—and attain absorption in the
Divine (fana fillah). By the study of the Mystic Teachings (shariat), and the following of the Mystic Path (tariqat), the mystic student and Seeker of Truth arrives at his goal, and sees and realizes the Truth (haqiqat). Evil is held to be but a negation of Good, and therefore has no real being. "There is no absolute Evil in the Universe—Evil is but relative," says the old Sufi mystic Jalalud-Din Rumi.

There is little or no doctrine or dogma in Sufism—it is taken up with statement of the existence of the Lord, and his abiding Spirit within the soul, and with instruction whereby one may plant his feet firmly on The Path that leadeth to Paradise. The whole aim is toward Union with God, in which there are two stages, viz., (1) the Recognition of the Union in consciousness, during earth-life, by means of Spiritual Consciousness, Ecstasy, or Illumination; and (2) the final and complete Union with God, in which the individual Spirit returns to the bosom of the Great Ocean of Spirit and loses itself in the One—or as the Buddhists put it, "the dew-drop slides into the shining sea." The first stage is akin to the Hindu Samadhi, the higher phases approaching Nirvana; while the second stage is akin to the Buddhist Para-Nirvana, or Complete Absorption. There are but two Truths known to the Sufi—(1) The One; and (2) the Way to the One. The first is called "Ahad"—the second "Tariqat."

The first Truth (ahad) is that which we have stated, i. e., that there is naught but God in Reality—that
all is delusion and illusion, un-truth, a phantasmagoric puppet-show, operated by “the Master of the Show,” so long as it pleases his fancy to allow it to remain in his view—God made the Universe as a passing show, because: “I was a Hidden Treasure, and I wished to be known, so I created The Universe that I might be known, and know that I am known,”—God is not only Absolute Being, but also Absolute Truth, Absolute Love, and Absolute Beauty. The Second Truth (tariqat) or the Way to the One, is akin to the Hindu teachings on the subject. Instructed by his “Pir,” teacher, or Guru, the disciple ascends the Steps of the Ladder of God, discarding his material ideas, desires, tastes and attachments—freeing himself from illusion—regenerating himself anew, and sanctifying himself by devotion, contemplation, meditation, and right thinking and right living. There are many mystic practices familiar to Hindu, Ancient Greece, and some of the Modern Western cults and mystic orders—dances there are, rhythmic and graceful motions accompanied by chants—“silences” there are also, in which the soul may enjoy mystic communion with higher planes of being—ecstatic states are frequent, and Cosmic-Consciousness frequent among the higher students.

The Sufis hold that man is miniature God, in relation to his body, which is his miniature universe—hence the statement of the authorities that Sufism teaches that Man is both, and at the same time, a Microtheos, and a Microcosmos. They hold that there
are Five Planes of Being, namely: (1) The Absolute Invisible; (2) The Relatively Invisible; (3) The Plane of Similitudes; (4) the Plane of Visibility; and (5) the Plane of Below-Visibility. These Planes are sometimes roughly classified as "The Three Planes," styled, respectively, the Invisible; the Intermediate; and the Visible. The uneducated and simple followers after the advanced teachers, speak of but "Two Planes," the Visible and the Invisible, respectively, so that there seems to be an esoteric as well as an exoteric doctrine concerning these planes. But, this is not all—the most advanced speak of a Plane vastly higher than even the Absolute Invisible, which they speak of as above words or thought, and which one authority has compared to Dante's "Spaceless Empyrean." The Spirit, or as some call it "the soul" is in the sense that before it started on its round of incarnations it was in the Bosom of God. It is held to retain a memory of its former blissful state, and the natural appreciation for Beauty is held to be due to a faint recollection of the Beauty of the Spiritual Existence in the One. The Universe, as we have said, was conceived of as a panoramic phantasmagoria, the scenes and actors constantly changing, making their appearance, playing their part, and passing off the scene. Man's Spirit was an emanation of God, and his body was but an incidental covering, created for the purposes of the show-world, and therefore of but little value except as a part of the play. Fate
and Destiny are the directions of the Divine Stage Manager—the Divine Purpose and Will, which may not be avoided or disobeyed. But the Spirit was always homesick, repining, and longing to be reunited with its Beloved. As Avicenna, the Sufi poet hath sung in his great poem on the mourning soul, seeking its Beloved:

"Lo, it was buried
Midst the sign posts and ruined abodes of this blessed world.
It weeps, when it thinks of its home and the peace it possessed,
With tears welling forth from its eyes without pausing or rest,
And with plaintive mourning it broodeth like one bereft
O'er such trace of its home as the fourfold winds have left."

Strictly speaking then, Sufism is the Philosophy of Oneness—of all-Godness, in the strictest sense of the word. And Sufism, as a religion, is the Religion of the Love of God, in the strictest sense of the term. Even the most radical and advanced Vedantist can conceive of no more absolute Godness, than the Sufi; and even the love-stricken Bhakti Yogi of India can claim no more "divine love-sickness" than the Sufi. And therefore Sufism is Love-of-God in its most active form—therefore let us consider this Love-of-God and the Sufi expression of it, in verse and action, and in connection with the Hindu Bhakti Yoga.

It is difficult for the Western mind to understand the Oriental conception and expression of the "Love-of-God" of which we find many references in the Hindu and Persian poems, hymns, and epics. The Western mind recognizes a quiet and repressed expression of the love of the creature toward the Creator, which expression seldom goes beyond a quiet earnest
expression of the love of the child toward the Father. In some cases the expression of love toward the Christ and Savior is expressed with rather more fervor and human feeling, and terms such as "the Beloved" are not uncommon in this connection. Some Western religious writers have even hinted, in poetical form, of the relationship of the Creator and creature as the love of the Mother for the babe, etc., but even such instances are rare. It is true that under the excitement, ardor and fervor of the old-time revivals, we often heard ecstatic and passionate expressions of love of God, which, at times, faintly approached the Oriental form of expression, but even this extreme voicing of the feeling seems to be dying out.

But in the Eastern lands it is quite different—the warm, poetical natures of the people express themselves in the use of the most ardent terms of endearment addressed to Deity, and (to the Western mind) the most extravagant forms of expression of the Divine Relationship are freely indulged in. The Bhakti Yogis of India—and the majority of the followers of the religious creeds profess this form of Yoga—make the expression of this Love-of-God one of their principal religious ceremonies and duties. On all sides are heard the voices of the faithful raised in prayers and praise of Deity, in which the most endearing terms are used. It is quite frequent for the Hindu Krishna-Vaishnava Bhakti to address his Lord as "Beloved; Darling; Sweetheart; Precious One; Light
of my Heart; Beautiful One; Being of Rapturous Bliss," etc., etc. Some who find a nearness in considering the Lord in the aspect of Mother-Love (not uncommon in Eastern countries) are heard addressing prayers to "My Blessed Mother Divine," with references to the "Divine Breasts which have ever suckled thy Infant," and so on. Instances are common in which Hindu women, whose conception of the greatest love was that of the mother-love toward the child, are found in rapturous devotion before the picture of the Infant Krishna, addressing the Deity as "Oh! my Beloved Baby—My Darling Infant—Thou whom I suckle at my breast forever and always," etc., etc. And Western travelers in India, who have had some of the religious prayers and ecstatic addresses translated for them, are shocked to hear the terms of ardent endearment, usually applied in cases of intense love between man and woman, being used in addressing the Deity. To the Oriental, God is not only a Father, but is also a Mother, a Brother, a Sister, a Child, a Friend, a Husband, a Wife, a Sweetheart, a Lover—in fact, to him the Lord answers every worthy and pure human cry for love and affection, and responds to it by a return of the love—to him every human love relation (of a pure kind) has its transcendental counterpart and pattern in the Divine, and he feels no hesitancy in calling upon his Lord giving and asking Love. In the West, this idea is confined to religious poetry, and even there is repressed and merely hinted at, but in the East it is expressed freely and without
restraint. And, the Western student of Oriental religions must acquaint himself with this fact, else he will fail utterly in his reading of the Oriental forms of thought and religious expression.

Particularly is the above true of the Persian Sufi poets. Even more ardent and unrestrained than the Hindu Bhaktis, the Persian Sufis express their love for the One in poems in which (following the universal custom of their land and cult) there is always the "Inner and Hidden Meaning," so that behind the passionate poem to the "Beloved Damsel," there appears the Sufi endearment of the One. Just as behind the "wine, wine, wine!" of Omar Khayyam, appears the Sufi doctrines and thought, so in the other Persian poets the "Love of the One" appears behind the "Love of the Bright-eyed Damsel," and the "Rose Garden," and the "Nightingale and Rose" of the erotic Persian love-song. Many Western writers doubt this, and laugh at the attempt to read Divine Ecstasy between the lines of some burning love stanzas of the Persian poets, but all who have studied Persian literature, and Persian Sufi philosophy and religion, at the same time, agree upon the facts of the case, as above stated. Misunderstood, the Sufi poems must seem indeed like a blasphemous mingling of sensuality and religion, so that one can scarcely blame writers like the Rev. W. R. Inge, who states that "The Sufis, or Mahommedan Mystics, use erotic language very freely and appear like true Asiatics, to have attempted to give a sacramental or symbolic character to the in-
dulgence of their passions.” The Rev. Inge also ac­
cuses the Sufis of being most shocking and blasphem­
ous, but his idea of shocking blasphemy may be un­
derstood when it is remembered that he blames Emer­
son with “playing with pantheistic Mysticism of the
Oriental type,” and accuses him of resembling the
Persian Sufis in some respects. He merely lacked
the crystal-spectacles of Understanding, when he read
the Persian poems—that is all.

Let us quote you from some of these “shocking
and blasphemous” erotic Persian poets—these God­
drunken souls, using the poetical imagery of their
land to express that which was the love of the All­
Good; All-Beautiful, to them. The following lines
are from the poems of Jalalud-Din Rumi, one of the
greatest of the Sufi poets:

“Our Journey is to the Rose-Garden of Union.”

“Come! Come! Thou art the Soul, the Soul so dear, revolving!
Come! Come! Thou art the Cedar, the Cedar’s Spear, revolving!
Oh, come! The well of Light up-bubbling springs;
And Morning Stars exult, in Gladness sheer, revolving!”

“I am silent. Speak Thou, O Soul of Soul of Soul,
From desire of whose Face every atom grew articulate.”

“Give me heart-babe milk, relieve us from its weeping,
O Thou that helpest, every moment a hundred helpless like me.
Thy heart’s home, first to last, is Thy City of Union:
How long wilt Thou keep in exile this heart forlorn?”

“The Prince of the Fair goes proudly forth to the chase at
morning;”
PHILOSOPHIES AND RELIGIONS OF INDIA.

May our hearts fall a prey to the arrow of His glance!
From His eye what messages are passing continually to mine!
May my eyes be gladdened and filled with intoxication by His Message!

"My body is like the moon which is melting for Love,
My heart like Zahra's lute—may its strings be broken!
Look not on the moon's waning nor on Zahra's broken state:
Behold the sweetness of his affection—may it wax a thousandfold!"

"What a Bride is in the Soul! By the reflection of her face
May the world be freshened and coloured like the faces of the newly-married!"

"Eternal Life, methinks, is the time of Union,
Because Time, for me, hath no place there.
Life is the vessels, Union the clear draught in them;
Without Thee what does the pain of the vessels avail me?"

"Show me Thy face, for I desire the orchard and the rose-garden;
Ope thy lips, for I desire sugar in plenty:
O sun, show forth Thy face from the veil of cloud,
For I desire that radiant glowing countenance."

"The souls love-moved are circling on,
Like streams to their great Ocean King.
Thou art the Sun of all men's thoughts;
Thy kisses are the flowers of spring.
The dawn is pale from yearning Love;
The moon in tears is sorrowing.
Thou art the Rose, and deep for Thee,
In sighs, the Nightingales still sing."

"I, All-in-All becoming, now clear see God in All;
And up from Union yearning, takes flight the cry of Love!"

"On that his wedding-night, in the presence of his bride,
His pure soul attained to kiss her hands.
Love and mistress are both veiled and hidden.
Impute it not a fault if I call him 'Bride.'"
The sect of lovers is distinct from all others, Lovers have a religion and a faith of their own. Though the ruby has no stamp, what matters it? Love is fearless in the midst of the sea of fear."

"The love of the Soul is for Life and Living One, Because its origin is the Soul not bound to place."

"Eternal Life is gained by utter abandonment of one’s own life. When God appears to His ardent Lover, the Lover is absorbed in Him, And not so much as a hair of the Lover remains. True lovers are as shadows, and when the sun shines in glory The shadows vanish away. He is a true lover to God to whom God says: "I am thine, and thou art Mine!"

"When one has attained Union with God he has no need of intermediaries."

"Earthly forms are only shadows of the Sun of Truth—a cradle for babes, but too small to hold those who have grown to spiritual manhood."

"By Thy grace I keep fixed on Eternity my amorous gaze."

The poet from whose verses we have above made a few quotations, when quite a young man, once advised singing and dancing at the funeral of a friend. When remonstrated with by the horror-stricken and indignant mourners, he replied: "When the human spirit, after years of confinement in the cage and dungeon of the body, is at length set free, and wings its flight to the Source whence it came—is not this an occasion for rejoicing, thanks, and dancing?"

Jami, another Sufi poet, hath sung of the Divine Love of the Divine:
"Gaze, till Gazing out of Gazing, grew to Being Her I gaze upon,
She and I no more, but in One Undivided Being blended.
All that is not One must ever suffer with the Wound of Absence;
And whoever in Love's City enters, finds but Room for One,
And but in Oneness, Union."

Omar Khayyam, whose "Rubaiyat" is well known in the West by reason of the popularity of Fitzgerald's translation, had much to say of Love, the Beloved and the Lover, but beyond the few verses quoted by us in the first part of the lesson, Fitzgerald gives us but few touching upon this subject, leaving the balance untranslated and unused, seemingly preferring to give prominence to those using the figurative symbols of "the Wine." But still Fitzgerald included many showing that old Omar understood the doctrine, and taught the philosophy. The following quotations will show this:

"Some for the Glories of this World; and some
Sigh for the Prophet's Paradise to come;
Ah, take the Cash, and let the Credit go,
Nor heed the rumble of a distant Drum."

(In the above quatrain Omar classed alike the Earthly Glory and the Heavenly Glory, both being impermanent—he bids hold fast to the Realization of the Oneness, heed not the future planes, or states, which are merely another form of impermanence.)

"Into this Universe, and 'Why' not knowing
Nor 'Whence,' like Water willy-nilly flowing;
And out of it, as Wind along the Waste,
I know not 'Whither,' willy-nilly blowing."
"What, without asking, hither hurried 'Whence?'
And, without asking, 'Whither' hurried hence!
Oh, many a cup of this forbidden Wine
Must drown the memory of that insolence!"

"Then of the Vex in Me who works behind
The Veil, I lifted up my hands to find
A lamp amid the Darkness; and I heard,
As from without—'The Eye within Thee blind.'"

"And then the Tulpi for her morning cup
Of Heavenly Vintage from the soil looks up,
Do you devoutly do the like, till Hear'n's
To Earth invert you—like an empty cup.

"Perplex no more with Human or Divine,
Tomorrow's tangle to the winds resign,
And lose your fingers in the tresses of
The Cypress-sheeker Minister of Wine.

"And if the Wine you drink, the Lip you press,
End in what All begins and ends in—Yes;
Think then you are Today what Yesterday
You were—Tomorrow you shall not be less.

"So when the Angel of the marker Drink
At last shall find you by the river-brink,
And, offering his Cup, invite your Soul
Forth to your Lips to quaff—you shall not shrink."

"And fear not lest Existence closing your
Account, and mine, should know the like no more;
The eternal Mah from that Bowl has poured
Millions of Bubbles like us, and will pour."

"Whose secret Presence, through creation's veins
Running Quicksilver—like shades your pains;
Taking all shapes from Mah to Mah; and
They change and perish all—but HE remains;

"A moment guessed—then back behind the Fold
Immerse of Darkness round the Drama roll'd
Which, for the pastime of Eternity,
He doth Himself contrive, enact, behold."
"We are no other than a moving row
Of Magic Shadow—shapes that come and go
Bound with the Sun—Illumined Lantern held
In Midnight by the Master of the Show;

"But helpless Pieces of the Game He plays
Upon his Chequer-board of Nights and Days;
Hither and Thither moves, and checks, and slays,
And one by one back in the Closet lays.

"The Ball no question makes of Ayes and Noes,
But Here or There as strikes the Player goes;
And He that tossed you down into the Field,
He knows about it all—He knows—He Knows!''

"And this I know: whether the One True Light
Kindle to Love, or Wrath-consume me quite,
One flash of It within the Tavern caught
Better than in the Temple lost outright.''

This is a glimpse of old Omar, with his Love and Sorrow so closely intermingled—his Trust and his belief in Fate twin-like sharing his soul. His distrust of the speculations of the philosophers causing him to ever seek the Wine of the Sufi teachings which lead to God-intoxication. Life to him was but the "Game He plays upon the Chequer-board of Nights and Days"—the Release coming only from "the Grape, the Grape!"

And this, then, is a glimpse into the flower-scented land of Persian Sufism—we trust that the flowers that we have plucked from its Rose-Garden will not have withered by the time they reach you. And we trust that the thorn on the stem may not prevent your seeing the beauty of the flower—not the distance prevent your hearing the thrill of the Nightingale.

We shall not attempt to point out wherein the Suf
Teachings agree with those of the Inner Teachings of the Yogi Philosophy—nor wherein they disagree. You who have studied both should be able to make the comparison without trouble—to point out the place at which Sufism emerges from the common Thought-branch, and also the direction in which it grows away from our own stem of Truth. You should be able to analyze the Sufi conception, separating its glorious perception of the Ever-Effulgent One, and its expression of Love for Him, from the fatal touch of Pessimism, Fatalism, and Belief in the "Show World" in which all is but scenery moved by—puppets on strings pulled by—"The Master of The Show." Instead you should be able to see the Universe as an ever-evolving manifestation of the One Life, under the control of the One Will, and under the direction of the One Mind—and animated by the One Spirit; moving on to greater and greater heights and expression, in accordance with the Divine Plan. What that Purpose of that Plan is neither Omar nor ourselves know—and both must content ourselves with the answer: "He Knows—HE KNOWS!"
SPECIAL MESSAGE VIII.

By Yogi Ramacharaka.

For this month, we invite you to listen to the following strains borne from afar, coming from the harps of Spiritual Truth sounded by the trained fingers of the Hindu Sages:

"The Truth embraces all real consciousness, and in embracing all it unites the doer and the deed and the witness of the deed; the actor and the act and the witness of the act; the thinker and the thought and the thing thought of; the living and the life and the witnesses and incidents of the life. As the lamp of the theatre embraces in its rays the audience, the actors, the theatre, and the stage, each and all alike, in one sweep of its light; and as it continues to shed its light when all have departed from the stage and the seats; so is Truth as related to the universe."

"The Seer of thy sight thou shalt not see; the Hearer of thy hearings thou shalt not hear; the Thinker of thy thoughts thou shalt not think; the Knower of thy knowledge thou shalt not know; say, not until thou hast transcended these mortal things, and risen to a knowledge that Thou art THAT."

"Thou art thy Real Self, in Truth, All-pervading, ALL—everything else is mortal, illusion, naught, untruth."

"Truth is the unseen Seer; the unheard Hearer; the unthought Thinker; the unknown Knower. Besides Truth there is no other Seer; no other Hearer; no other Thinker; no other Knower. Truth is THAT, thy Real Self, ever immortal, ever in being, omnipresent, omnipotent, omniscient—all besides is mortal and unreal."

"Know ye one! Know ye all! The All is One; the one is All. In the Beginning of Beginninglessness, there was but One. At the End of Endlessness, there is but One. And Beginning and End are One and the Same, and both are Not. Truth is All that is, has ever been, and ever will be."

"Brahma, Indra, Prajapati, and all the lesser gods, the five elements, and all that breathes or moves about, or flies above, or stands steadfast and unmoved, exist through Thought, depend upon Thought, are held in Thought—the Thought of the One. Otherwise they are not—but the One depends upon Nothing, not even upon Thought, for All, and Thought, emanate from It."

Our Meditation for the coming month is:

"TRUTH IS EVER-ABIDING WITHIN. HE WHO REALIZES THIS TRUTH BECOMES MASTER OF HIS LIFE."
THE NINTH LESSON.

THE RELIGIONS OF INDIA.

(Part I.)

India has ever been the Land of Religions. From her sources have emerged the streams that have traveled to far and distant lands, there to be known by other names, the original source having been lost sight of, or else denied when men have tried to trace the connection and relationship. Modern research along the lines of Comparative Religions has explored the long rivers of Religious Conceptions, and there are but few of the great rivers of the dominant religious conceptions that are not known to have their origin in some conception of a Hindu mind centuries back. Even as in some cases, where the river of thought seems to emerge suddenly from the ground, springing from some unknown depths and apparently furnishing an exception to the rule of original source—even in such cases, careful research will show that still further back some river of Hindu thought has disappeared in an underground cave, thence wending its way onward, silently and unobserved, only to emerge into new activity at some far different point, where it is given a new name, only an analysis of its waters and a careful study of directions and geological formation giving the earnest investigator the clue.

The various philosophies, of which the principal ones compose the Six Great Systems of India, are based upon the Fundamental Philosophy of which we have spoken at length in the Second Lesson and as
we have seen in the subsequent lessons. And these six philosophies, with their subdivisions, penetrate every form of religion in India, some favoring one school, and some another, while some are quite eclectic and choosing from each that which appeals to them—and all are regarded as but different interpretations of the Fundamental Philosophy. So, you see, there is an astonishing Oneness about Hindu Philosophy, Religion, and Thought, which is understandable only in view of the common origin and root of them all, as well as the fundamental principle of THAT upon which they all unite. The work of the Early Fathers was well done—it has lasted through fifty centuries, and in spite of countless division and subdivision of thought—it is Basic—it is Fundamental—it is Elemental Philosophy.

In India it always has been thought that Truth could never be harmed by adverse criticism and examination, argument, debate or discussion, and consequently, the people of that land have always welcomed the teachers of new philosophies and religions among them, provided that the missionaries or reformers were filled with the spirit of toleration and respect for the opinions and beliefs of others. Religious persecution in India has been almost unknown, and even unto this day the average Hindu relishes nothing better than a philosophical, metaphysical or theological discussion with some one opposed to him in doctrine. In the smallest villages, the people will gather around teachers, and listen to discussions
of points of belief and doctrine, and will eagerly flock to listen to some new teacher who boldly and vigorously attacks the prevailing views. But there seems to be no desire to crush out or to smother the voice of the new teachers. There is an intuitive sense which has taught this age-old race that these differences are merely different points of view, and but varying interpretations of some great fundamental truths underlying the many doctrines. A favorite aphorism in India is: "The Truth is One—men call it by many names."

And, so, side by side, in India, we find representatives of the Six Great Systems of Philosophy, with their sub-divisions; also representatives of the countless religious sects and cults, with their hair-splitting points of doctrinal difference; also the schools of the agnostics, or those who hold that Truth is Unknowable; the Skeptics whose business it is to deny and refute all that the others claim, without offering any theory of interpretation of their own; also the school of Charvakas or Materialists, whose teachings are akin to those of the Western Materialistic school; also representatives of the Buddhists, who are dying out in central India, but who have some ten millions of followers in Burmah and adjacent sections, and a number in the Himalayas and Thibet; and all respecting the opinions of the others, and not attempting to interfere with them or to restrain their activities. India has never offered the religious reformer or heretic the stake; the scaffold; the cross; the
dungeon; as the reward for his energy. While the Mohammedans proselyted by the sword and spear, and destroyed their enemies as the grasshoppers destroy the fields of grain before them—while Christianity, contrary to the teachings of The Master who founded it, punished heresy and schism by the most cruel methods and practices, even to-day in Western lands there being boards of Heresy-Hunters in the churches, and punishers of unbelievers and infidels among the people—"heathen" India has maintained perfect freedom of religious conscience and worship throughout all the many centuries of her history, and has always met the new-comer, not with sword, fire or gibbet, but with argument, free-discussion, and earnest thought, friendly rivalry, and striving for success in gaining followers.

Among the Hindus the words "Hinduism," and "Brahminism" are never used in connection with their Universal Religion, in its many forms. The word "Hindu" was applied to the people of India by the Persians and Greeks, the term having its origin in the name of the "Sindu" or "Indus" River. The natives of India called themselves Aryans, or Aryas, the name of their original race. They also resent the term "Brahminism," which was given to their religious system by the missionaries, who held that it was the religion of the "Brahmins" or native priests, while the Hindus claim that it existed long before the days of priests and was divine in its origin, having no founder, no special creed, and no central ecclesiastical
authority. Among the Hindus their Universal Religion is known as either the "Arya-Dharma" or "Aryan System"; or else the "Sanatana Dharma," or "Eternal System"—the term "Sanatana" being the common term for the system.

The Sanatana is most universal and catholic in its views, and allows countless opposing sects to take shelter under its tents, and to participate in the worship of its temples. It is no uncommon thing to see followers of a dozen or more sects engaged in common worship in the temples or holy-places. The general feeling among the Hindus is that they are all worshiping the same Infinite Reality under some form or symbol, and consequently there is an absence of that fierce strife and rivalry that is so deplorable in other lands both East and West. So long as the individual accepts the Vedas as the Divine Source of Truth, and does not dispute the Fundamental Principles, he is welcomed as a brother-in-religion, and is given the "right-hand of fellowship." The Buddhists and Jains, however, while not persecuted, are looked upon as outsiders, and the Mahommedan is, of course, a "stranger to the Faith," and the Christian is regarded as a well-meaning (if he really happens to be so) follower of an "unscientific faith" erected on the original pure teachings of Jesus the Christ, for whom all educated Hindus have a profound respect, deeming Him to have been a great Spiritual Master, and an Illumined Soul. They also regard Buddha as an Atatar or Deity, but deplore Buddhism, which
they claim is the degenerated form of Gautama's original teachings. The Jews are respected, but are held to have but little in common with the Hindu faiths, by reason of the narrow claim that Jehovah was the Deity of only one race of "Chosen People"—a Race-God, rather than an Universal Divinity. The Parsees are Zoroastrians and Fire Worshipers, and have little in common with the Hindus.

* * * * *

It is interesting to trace the rise and progress of the Sanatana, or "Eternal Religion" from the earliest writings. The early Vedas show a peculiar dual-aspect, inasmuch as while there is always an undercurrent of Monism or Pantheism—that is, the belief that there is but One All in All, still there was always the outer teaching of a something like Nature-Worship, with its countless personifications and polytheism. While there was ever the influence of an overshadowing One brooding over All, still there was at the same time the mythology of the nature-gods and entities that always mark a certain stage in the religious development of a race. The careful student deduces from this that while the knowledge of the Inner Teachings was with the race, having been inherited from the former civilization from which the Aryan Race sprung, still that Inner Teaching was in the hands of the Few, and that the Many were not as yet ready to receive the teachings in their purity. And so the masses were indulged in their Nature-Worship, and their minor deities and mythology, the
Few endeavoring to get a knowledge of the Truth into the minds of the people through kindergarten methods, symbols,—by reflection, as it were. But still there was always noticeable a gradual and steady inclination toward the Teachings regarding the One.

Even in the early hymns of the Rig Veda, there are to be found numerous references to a Something that is above even the gods—a God of gods, as it were, without any attempt at explanation or speculation, but merely the beginning of a suggestion to the people that there was something beyond their mythology—some Universal Something from which all things, even their gods, proceeded.

The ancient Aryans were a joyful, happy, playful lot of Pagans, in their everyday life, resembling the early Greeks. They revelled in the joy of living, "eating, drinking, and making merry," and endeavoring to extract the greatest joy from each passing moment—not as the result of Hedonistic reasoning, but out of the sheer animal joy of living. Their gods were like the mythological deities of the early Greeks, very much like themselves, and not requiring very much thought on the part of their worshipers, nor a special code of conduct or ethical hair-splittings—a little matter of sacrifices settling the matter and fulfilling the requirements. This coupled with the usual requirements of the rulers, and the observance of primitive social duties, was about all there was to it.

But gradually there appears an awakening sense of responsibility regarding a future state depending upon
the present, in place of the return to Life by Metempsychosis that had been the original future life. The idea of and Inexorable Law of Karma crept into the field of religious thought, coming doubtless from the teachers who dealt out the old truths in tiny bits, easily assimilated by the people. Then came the talk of Samsara, or the Cycle of Existences that was not a thing of joy, but an evil thing occurring to the race, placed upon it in some mysterious way. Life began to be regarded as “a barren vale between the peaks of two eternities” filled with pain, and grief, and woe, and from which escape was most desirable. Thus entered that sad, pessimistic minor note that has ever stayed with the Hindus, in their philosophical and religious thought, and which was so different from their former Paganism, which resembled the Greek conception of life and existence—death and re-birth. Some strong teacher had directed the Hindu face toward the Pessimistic side of the shield, and it was so fascinated and horrified by the sight that it was unable to withdraw its eyes, and failed to perceive the reverse side of Truth, which showed the aspect of Optimism. Students have suspected that some foreign influence caused this sudden change of the race-thought, but others have attributed it to some great teacher unloosing some hitherto concealed fragment of the Secret Doctrine of the Fathers, to a race not yet quite ready to receive it, nor to understand it in its true relations.

It was not the idea of Metempsychosis that so
changed the race-nature of these early people, who had always believed in Re-birth, but the undue emphasis laid upon the Law of Karma, that oppressed them. Samsara was pictured to them as a terrible cosmic mechanism, resulting from Ignorance or Mistake of some kind on the part of The-Powers-That-Be, and into the wheels of which the race was caught and entangled almost beyond the possibility of escape. Particularly was this the case with the idea of the accused bad Karma, which was not possible of exhaustion in the present life, but which would remain over as “un-used-Karma”—as an unpaid debt—and which would entail effects which would serve as a nucleus for new Karma, and so on, and on, binding the soul to the Wheel of Causation, or Samsara forever and ever, with only the shred of a chance to escape.

This doctrine in all of its unrelieved severity was poured out to this primitive people, as yet unprepared to consider it philosophically or to weed out the “half-truths” which appeared among its blossoms. To them it was the grim Law, as terrible as was the Law of Causation as stated many centuries afterward by Gautama Buddha, which again held the race to this side of the shield of Truth. There was no escape from the Law—“as among a thousand cows a calf finds its mother, so does the previously done deed follow after the doer thereof,” says the writings. The root of the teachings regarding Desire, which afterward was re-taught by Gautama, is found in these early
teachings. Desire was the Root of Evil. And Desire was held to have sprung from Avidya, or Ignorance, which was the Seed of Evil. And so Samsara, or the Cycle of Existences, was thought to have arisen from Avidya, or Ignorance, which had crept upon the All, and overshadowed its Wisdom. This was the beginning of the Hindu conception of Maya, or the Illusory Cause of the Phenomenal Universe. And, then came the other teaching that by Vidyā, or Wisdom, the chains of Samsara could be destroyed. And so the race began to take life very seriously, and to endeavor to attain Wisdom, in order to escape Samsara.

Van Deussen thus concisely states these fundamental conceptions regarding Samsara, and the escape therefrom: “Life is held to be precisely meted, in quality and quantity, as an expiation (absolutely just and adequate) for the deeds, thoughts and actions of the previous existence. This expiation is accomplished by deeds of action and enjoyment, which in turn is converted into fresh works and therefore cause of Karma, which must be expiated afresh in a subsequent existence, so that Atonement or Expiation is like a clock-work that in running-down always re-winds itself afresh, to be then again run-down, and again re-wound, until all eternity. All this unto all eternity—unless there appears the Wisdom and Knowledge, which does not depend upon merit, but which breaks into consciousness with connection with it. This Wisdom or Knowledge dissolves Samsara or Life into its innermost elements, and burns up the
seeds of works, and thus makes impossible for all future time a recurrence of the re-birth in Samsara.”

It is no wonder that this one-sided statement of Truth affected the Hindu race and colored its religious conceptions for centuries to come, until the higher philosophical reasoning was able to separate the grain from the chaff of the teachings. Never has the race had a doctrine so compelling of Fear and Despair as this crude idea of Samsara, unrelieved by philosophical explanation. To the minds of these primitive people, it must have indeed appeared that a Devil, stronger than all their gods, has appeared from the clear sky. For even their gods were held to come under the Law, and to act as its administrators and instruments. And from that period, which shows its distinctive marks in the Vedas, the nature of the religious conceptions of the Hindus changed—Paganism vanished and the Life under Samsara succeeded it.

But other influences were at work. Among the scattered mythological teachings of India there began to be manifested an insistence upon the fundamental truth of the one, over All, and in All, and which was All. No longer a shadowy, indefinite idea, the teaching of the Brahman began to assert its supremacy among the people. It did not do away with the gods, for they continued to be worshiped, and new ones still appeared—but Brahman was the Source of gods
and people alike—the Universe coming from his Being. Brahman was regarded as the World-Soul, or Universal Spirit. Brahman had returned to the Aryans, who had lost sight of It during their years of wandering from the land of the Former Civilization—and nevermore has its Conception of the ONE ALL, INFINITE, ETERNAL, ABSOLUTE EXISTENCE-INTELIGENCE-POWER departed from the Aryan Consciousness in India. The race did not rise at once to the full Realization of this Truth—it has not fully risen to it, as a race, even to-day. But there set in an evolution of the understanding and realization of this great Truth, which is the basis of All Truth—this ONENESS—this Essence of Monism—to which all human thought and speculation invariably, and inevitably leads its followers.

And now we shall proceed to trace this evolution of this dawning realization of the Absolute Truth among the minds of the Hindu races, as evidenced by their religious forms and schools, as we have already shown in connection with the philosophical schools. India's philosophies and religions mingle, blend and coalesce—there is no distinct and absolute division between them—but they may be considered as two phases of human thought.

As we have said, the earliest conceptions of "gods" and supernatural beings, among the ancient Hindu peoples, were those of beings akin to Nature-Spirits, that is personified, deified Natural Forces. Thus in
the early Vedas we find records of Dyaus-Pita, or "Father-Heaven," accompanied by Prithivi, or "Mother-Earth"; also Ushas, or the "Dawn-Goddess"; Surya, or the "Sun-God"; Vayu, or the "Wind-God"; and Agni, the "Fire-God." There was also Indra, who was originally conceived of as the "Lightning-and-Thunder-God," similar to Jupiter and Zeus, of the Roman and Grecian mythology, but whose character was elaborated as time passed, and the Indra myths developed, until he was given a high place in the Pantheon of the early Hindus, and was often regarded as the "King of the gods." We also find frequent reference to Varuna, the "Sky-God" whose eye was the blazing sun, and who gradually developed into the great god having charge of natural laws, and who also supervised the morality of the people. There was also Soma, the god of the fermented-juice, similar to Bacchus or Dionysus, minus their excesses,—the Hindus using the fermented-juice of the soma-plant in the sacrifices and religious ceremonies. Soma-juice was also the nectar or sacred-drink of these primitive Hindu gods, Indra in particular being addicted to its use, thereby increasing his ardent, fiery, warlike character, which made him so popular among the earlier warlike Hindu people.

There were thirty-three popular and celebrated gods in the early Hindu Pantheon, with innumerable demi-gods, minor gods, and demons, and lesser nature-spirits, many of which resembled the godlings of the ancient Greeks, having arisen from the same
source, i.e. the personification of natural principles, etc. Among these was the well-known Yama, the "God-of-Death," who was held to be the first man who died, and who thus assumed god-hood. There began to be noticed a peculiar tendency to blend the conceptions of two or more gods into one, and to exchange properties or characters between separate gods. This tendency increased and developed, until finally the distinctions between the several gods began to grow misty, and the people began to regard them all as appearances or personifications of some one Deity, and the fundamental ideas and conceptions of Hindu Pantheism began to assume more definite and much clearer shape and form.

As time rolled on, the minor deities were lost sight of, and many survived only in name. The Brahmins, or priestly caste, assumed a still greater control, and impressed its teachings upon the people, shaping the popular belief more into a set system, and unifying its conceptions. As the Pantheistic idea developed, the nature and duties of the gods changed. Indra lost much of his terrifying power, and became the King of the After-World—the realm of the gods. Varuna became the Lord of the Ocean, and so on, many of the minor-gods being merged into the greater ones, as the race-conception moved toward Pantheism.

Gradually the idea of Brahman, the Supreme Self, of the Universe, began to gain immense headway in India, among the masses, as it had long before been
held as truth by the philosophers and priests. And, accordingly the god Brahma, a personification of the Brahman, began to attain great popularity. Brahma was regarded as the Creative Deity, akin to the Greek Demiurge or divine agent of the Supreme Being employed to create the material universe and man; the terms Prajapati, and Hiranyagarbha, also being applied to Brahma. But Brahma did not altogether displace the older gods, some of which were retained, but which were considered as subordinate to Brahma—Indra and Varuna thus holding their places.

Then began to develop the clearer idea of the Hindu Trinity, composed of Brahma, Vishnu, and Shiva—the three being held to be aspects of one Supreme Being. Brahma was regarded as the Creative Principle of the Trinity; Vishnu as the Preserving Principle; and Shiva as the Destructive Principle—-the manifestations of three principles causing the universal manifestation and life. This idea of the Trinity has never lost its hold on the Hindu mind, although it changed with the rise of Vishnu and Shiva worship, each sect holding that Vishnu or Shiva, as the case might be, as the Supreme Being, from which the other two sprung. But the basic Trinitarian idea remains as a part of the Hindu religious conception, and has persisted from the time of its birth. It dates very far back, and many of the ancient sculptures show traces of it, for instance the well-known rock carving at Elephanta which shows the Trinity as having one body with three heads emerging from it.
The rise of the popularity of Vishnu and Shiva, the two principles of the Hindu Trinity, may be traced in the Vedas. Among the early Vedas we find traces of Vishnu, and Rudra, the latter being identical with Shiva. Vishnu, from the first, was pictured as gracious deity, filled with goodness, righteousness, and love, as well as a desire for order and peace—his symbol was the moving sun. Rudra (Shiva), on the other hand, represented the principle of destruction and strife, having a malevolent and revengeful nature, but being capable of propitiation and flattery for which he rewarded his worshipers with favors, prosperity, health, etc.—he had the storm for his symbol. This conception of Vishnu, and Shiva, corresponded with the world-wide and world-old conception of the Good Spirit and the Bad Spirit—God and Devil—which all races and religions seem to have had at some time in their history.

The conception of Vishnu, as the Lord of Righteousness and Goodness, had a wonderful growth among the people, and although originally opposed by many of the priests, it grew until the latter were compelled to accord it recognition and sanction. Not only was Vishnu regarded by many as the Supreme Principle in the Trinity, but gradually the conception grew until he was identified with the Supreme Being, or Brahma, itself, and the idea of Brahma lost its original philosophical significance among the people, and was regarded as the “nature of Vishnu”—Vishnu being regarded as the One God. But this idea of the
The Religions of India.

One God was more than monotheism—it was Pantheism, for Vishnu was given the quality and nature of Brahman, and was held to be the Real Self, from whom all the universe, with its individual souls, flowed or was emanated. In other words Vishnu became a personified THAT.

But growing up at the same time was another cult or school of religion—both with the enclosure of the orthodox Hinduism, and both receiving full sanction and tolerance. This second school was that of Shiva, whose former name of Rudra was dropped. Shiva was the direct contrast of Vishnu the preserver and loving righteous guardian of his people. Shiva was the destroyer—the god of change and dissolution. As Lyall says: “Shiva represents the earliest and universal impression of Nature upon men—the impression of endless and pitiless change. He is the destroyer and rebuilder of various forms of life; he has charge of the whole circle of animated creation, the incessant round of birth and death in which all nature eternally revolves. His attributes are indicated by symbols emblematic of death and of man’s desire; he presides over the ebb and flow of sentient existence. In Shiva we have the condensation of the two primordial agencies, the striving to live and the forces that kill. He exhibits by images, emblems, and allegorical carvings the whole course and revolution of Nature, the inexorable law of the alternate triumph of life and death—the unending circle of indestructible animation.”
Shiva, under his ancient title of Rudra, was a fierce and terrible devil-god of the mountains. Dwelling surrounded by his bands of demons, goblins, and destroying spirits, and accompanied by his bride Parvati, in the depths and inner recesses of the Himalaya he held high revel and court, and was accordingly feared and flattered by his followers among the people, who sought to conciliate him by sacrifices and worship. As a symbol of the reproductive principle of nature, he wore the token of the lingum or male organ of generation; and as a symbol of subtle and malignant power, he wore a garland of twined serpents—a horrible creature, calculated to inspire fear, horror, and to induce propitiary offerings. He was wont to haunt the tombs and graveyards at night, accompanied by his band of demons. Many of the cruel self-tortures of the Hindu ascetics arise from the desire to propitiate Shiva. But this horrible and fearsome creature, or god, with all of his malignant qualities, drew many followers to him, who manifested the greatest love and affection for him, equaling the love and devotion manifested by other cults and sects toward his opposite, the beneficent Vishnu. It is a strange psychological study in religion to witness the love, affection and devotion bestowed by some of the lower cults of Shiva toward this god, whose image is that of a naked, fierce being, with blue throat and red skin, or else of a livid white color, with three eyes, besmeared with cow-dung ashes. Surely in its lower forms, Shiva-worship is a refined form of devil-wor-
ship. But there is a higher side of Shiva worship, as we shall see when we come to a consideration of the various sects.

Akin to Shiva worship, and springing up by its side, is the worship known as Shakti Worship. Shakti is the term given to the principle of Cosmic Energy, or the Principle of Life Activities in the Universe, as contrasted with the Principle of Being. Personifying these two principles as follows: Shiva representing Being; and Shiva's consort or bride, known as Parvati; (or Uma; Gauri; Tara; Kali; Durga, as the case may be) representing Shakti or the Creative Energy—the Shaktas have built up a cult or sect, devoted to the worship of Shakti. Shiva is the male-god, and Shakti the female-god. And the worship is entirely that of the Female Principle of the Universe. The Shaktas are divided into two schools, viz., (1) the Dakshinachari, or “Right Way Walkers,” who worship both Shiva and Shakti—that is the male and female principles of the deity, and who resemble the ordinary worshipers of Shiva, except that they manifest a preference for the destructive and terrible aspects of their god; and (2) the Vamachari, who concentrate their worship exclusively upon the feminine and maternal aspects of the deity, and who have been accused of a tendency toward Phallic worship. The ancient Thugs, and other terrible cults of India, were degenerated sects of Shakti worship. But, so strange is the division of Hindu thought, among the Shaktas are to be found many holding high ideals of the fe-
male deity as the Universal Mother, or Nature, as such worshiping her with beautiful ceremonies and ritual, and with the highest idealistic expressions, as we shall see presently.

The influence of Buddhism for a number of centuries after the death of Gautama Buddha, its founder, was quite marked, and the new religion left its impress upon many of the other forms of religion and philosophy in India. Following directly after the influence of the Vishnu and Shiva cults upon the orthodox priesthood, and which compelled them to revise and modify the original conceptions and authorized teachings, the teachings and doctrine of the Buddha did still more to shake the foundations of the priestly authority, and to render more catholic and universal the Universal Hindu Religion. Buddhism brought about an extreme adherence to the old respect for animal life, and led to the abolition of animal sacrifice. The Buddhist idea of Universal Brotherhood also had its effect in softening the hitherto rigid lines of caste, and led to the extending of religious knowledge to the lower castes who before that time were debarred from this instruction, and had to content themselves with the crumbs that fell from the tables of the higher castes. But, in the end the Brahmins reasserted their ascendancy, and although their ideas had been modified by Buddhism, still they managed to crowd out the Buddhistic religious teachers and cults, peaceably but irresistibly, until now there is but a shadow of Buddhism left in
India, in fact in the central part of India proper it is not known at all among the people. Akin to this influence was that of the Jains, whose cult was a part of the general Buddhistic movement, although independent. The Jains affected the Brahmins more or less, but were finally compelled to modify their original position, until to-day they are looked upon more in the light of moderate dissenters than as heterodox outsiders.

And, so, gradually there came to exist but two great schools of the Hindu Religion—(1) the Visnuates, or Vaishnavas, who are the worshipers of Vishnu; and (2) the Shivaite, or Shaivites, or the worshipers of Shiva, including the cult of the Shaktas, or worshipers of the feminine principle of Shiva. Although there are a number of scattering cults and sects outside of these two great divisions of the Hindu Religion, still the majority of the cults and sects, high and low, advanced or degraded, may be classed under the head of one or the other of these two great schools or cults. And, in the next lesson we shall proceed to a consideration of these two great cults as they exist to-day, with their many subdivisions and characteristics of each. But before so doing, let us consider the development of the two schools from their ancient condition to the present state, particularly as concerns the influence of the philosophical thought of the land, and the teachings of the several leaders who arose to influence the trend of the religious and philosophical thought in India.
While the cults of Vishnu and Shiva were developing, and the school of Buddhism and Jainism were churning up public opinion and beliefs, the purely philosophical minds of India were not idle. There were many such minds in India, and they held close to the fundamental principles of Brahman the One Supreme Being, and to the Inner Teachings concerning that. The Upanishads were being studied as never before, and additions to their number were being made by the great teachers. The philosophers were advancing the teachings of pantheistic monism along the lines of the Vedanta System, and the Sankhya system had gained many followers. Especially important was the work and influence of Sankaracharya, the great systematizer of the Vedanta System, who lived about the eighth century A.D.—he re-established the System which had lapsed in energy, and really founded the Advaitist, or non-dualistic, school of the Vedanta. This school held strictly to the conception of Brahman, or That, as Absolute Reality, all else being held to be Maya, or the illusory phenomenal universe. Brahman was held to be the only Truth, and the individual Atman, or Spirit, was held to be identical with Brahman. The Vishnuites (or Vaishnavas), claim Sankaracharya as having been one of their school, and his writing seems to bear out this fact, but nevertheless, he seems to have made common cause with the Shaivas in the common fight against Buddhism and Jainism, and indeed, both of the schools of the Vaishnavas and the Shaivas, respec-
tively, might accept the *Vedanta* teachings without any trouble, by the simple process of identifying their respective deity with *Brahman*, or that.

In the twelfth century A.D., appeared *Ramanuja*, the other great *Vedanta* teacher, who attacked *Sankaracharya*’s position of absolute monism, or nondualism, and advanced a system of “qualified-dualism,” or *Vishishtadvaita*, which held that there exist Individual Souls or *Atma*, which though proceeding from *Brahman*, are not essentially one with *that*, but instead bear a high degree of relation to It, as “elements” of Its Being; and which also differed from the Advaitist system by holding that *Brahman* was not merely a purely abstract being, but that It possessed real qualities of goodness, love, etc., raised to an infinite degree. Consequently, there at once arose a close degree of sympathy and relationship between the regular *Vaishnava*, or *Vishnuite* school, and this new *Vishishtadvaita* system of philosophy. *Ramanuja* made frequent respectful and worshipful mention of *Vishnu*, and his school were ardent *Vishnu* worshipers and recognized as a branch of the *Vaishnavas* on the religious side, while considered a branch of the *Vedanta* on the philosophical side—thus does philosophy and religion blend in India.

In the fifteenth century there arose another teacher destined to exert a marked influence upon the *Vaishnava* school, one *Vallabha*, a Brahmin. His teachings were very much along the lines of those of *Ramanuja*, but in addition he laid great stress upon
the human side of Krishna, an avatar or incarnation of Vishnu, who was represented as of a most attractive human personality. Vallabha taught among other things that the best way of worshiping Krishna was by sanctifying all human joys and pleasures to his service—the laying of the offering of the sacrifice of human pleasure upon the laps of the deity. This teaching which was called Pushti-Marga, or "The Way of Pleasure," had its idealistic and refined aspect, but unfortunately it afterward degenerated into sensualism among some of the more ignorant followers. In the early part of the nineteenth century, one Swami Narayana did much to reform this cult, and to bring it back to its original purity. He was a man of high morality and exalted religious nature, and he left a devoted band of followers whose successors exist to this day in some parts of India.

The fifteenth century gave birth to another great teacher whose influence in Hindu religion was quite marked. This man, a Brahman, was named Vistambhara and Nimai, but afterward took the name of Chaitanya upon the occasion of the taking of vows. He began to show signs of religious fervor in his youth, but at first hesitated to identify himself with the Vaishnavas who were strongly opposed by the Shaktas in his part of the country. However, before long he became overcome with the emotional and ecstatic phases of the Bhakti, or love-worship of Krishna, and soon was regarded as the chief earthly apostle of the latter. He announced no new doctrine,
but devoted himself toward stirring up a strong Bhakti movement in favor of Krishna, and before long was at the head of a tremendous following of the most ardent, ecstatic, rapturous Bhaktis, who filled the air with shouts of “Krishna! Krishna! Krishna!” It was one of the greatest “revivals” that India has ever witnessed. Under Chaitanya, the worship of Krishna (the incarnation or avatar of Vishnu) received a strong impetus, which persists until the present time. This teacher held that the individual soul emanated from the Supreme Being, but was not identical therewith, his teachings resembling those of Ramanuja, with an admixture of the higher parts of those of Vallabhacharya.

In our next lesson we shall explain the various avatars or incarnations of Vishnu, of which Krishna was one, and which has much to do with the later development of the Vaisnava cults, as above indicated.

The Shaivite cults, while numerous, have not had so many divisions created by great teachers; their difference having arisen by reason of the preferences of the people in various sections for certain features of the worship, the choice often depending upon some prior form of worship which influenced the newer conception. These various Vaisnava and Shaiva sects and cults, together with the several minor divisions of the Hindu Religion, will be considered in our next lesson.

There is another sect which has attained prominence
in India, and which is affiliated with the Vaishnava sects, and which is by some considered as a "dualistic" form of the Vedanta, and which is known as the Madhva sect. It was established by Madhavacharya in the thirteenth century A.D. It is sometimes known as the Dvaita, or "dualistic" philosophy, as contrasted with the Advaita or "non-dualistic" philosophy of the branch of the Vedanta by that name. Departing from the Advaita non-dualistic, and the Vishistadvaita, "qualified-dualistic" conceptions, this Dvaita system postulates an eternal distinction between Brahman and the individual souls, the latter being held to be akin to the individual spirits, or Purushas, of the Sankhya System, which resemblance is heightened by the fact that Matter is postulated as existing eternally, separate and distinct from both Brahman and the individual souls or Purushas. In fact the basic conceptions of this sect seem to have been taken bodily from the Sankhya, and then attached to the conception of Brahman. This Madhva sect teaches the efficacy of the adoration of Vayu, the son of Krishna, whom they hold to have been incarnated as Madhva-charya, the founder of the sect. Madhva departs radically from the prevalent Hindu conception of the universality of Emancipation of Salvation from Samsara—the theory that all souls alike may gain Freedom. On the contrary he assumes a Calvinistic position, and separates the individual souls into three classes, viz., (1) the souls destined to pass to the realms of eternal bliss when they have escaped from
Samsara; (2) the souls who are destined to eternal Samsara, without possibility of escape; and (3) the souls who are destined to everlasting hell by reason of the vileness of nature.

There are a number of minor sects and cults each having followers scattered throughout India, among whom are the following:

The Nimbarka, founded by Nimbarka in the twelfth century, who are held to be a branch of the Vishnites, and who worship Krishna, and his consort Radha. They have no distinctive tenets, and are regarded more as a religious "denomination" than as a "school" or "system."

The Ramananda, founded by Ramananda, the pupil of Ramanuja the Vishishtadvaitist, and which adheres somewhat to the Vishishtadvaitist teachings, with additions and changes. Its adherents are among the poorer classes in the northern part of India.

The Kabirpantha, which was founded by Kabir, a disciple of the founder of the last mentioned school, Ramananda. His teachings were largely those of his own teacher, with a strong tincture of Mohammedism. He taught a monistic Pantheism, warmed by a fervid Bhakti tendency, inclining toward ecstasy and emotion. The Sufi influence is apparent in his teachings. He held to a Supreme Being, which was the essence of all spiritual being, and soul-manifestation, the material universe being the "body" of the Supreme Being. The latter is held to have evolved Maya, which in turn brought forth the Hindu Trinity of
Brahma, Shiva, and Vishnu, who brought forth other gods, who begot the universe. This sect is still popular in the north of India, and has a following in Bombay.

The Nanakpantha, which is somewhat akin to the last mentioned sect, has its origin in Vishnuite Vedanta, colored strongly by Mohammedism. It was founded by Nanak, in the sixteenth century A. D. Its essence is the worship of a formless Supreme Being (akin to the Mohammedan "Allah") by godliness, meditation, tolerance, etc. The Sikhs take their teaching from Nanak, and this teacher has influenced many minor cults and sects in India, some of which have developed an advanced religious conception, and considerable philosophical merit.

In our next lesson we will consider the religions of Modern India.
For this month, we invite you to inhale the perfume arising from the flowers of the Spiritual Gardens of India, planted, reared and watered by the hands of the Sages:

“When one becomes freed from the bondage of the senses, he transcends all material relations, and realizing the inward light, regains his knowledge of Himself. This is indeed a realization of the Truth. It dwells beyond Mortality and Fear. Truth, Wisdom, Self, Spirit, Absolute, are all but names for the same thing.”

“There is no room for separateness in that intransmutable, formless, characterless Truth, which is beyond the relations of subject, object, time, and space, cause and effect, beginning and end, absolute and relative, all and part. It is in every way full to the utmost, like the waters surging above all things at the great cyclic deluge. In it merges the cause of illusion, like darkness merges into light. Verily, there can be nothing like separateness in It, the highest essence of Truth—the One without a second.”

“Truth is the highest and only real plane of Being. In it there is no world of subject and object. It is as a void, and yet is full. Though void, still does it contain innumerable worlds upon worlds, upon worlds. And yet it is void in Truth.”

“As all light belongs to the sun; and all coldness to cold; and all warmth to heat; so do existence, consciousness, bliss, eternity, intelligence, belong to Truth.”

“Truth is all bliss of every kind. Attaining this realization, one realizes his nature to be all-bliss. Truth, therefore, is the ultimate measure and standard of all bliss.”

“Truth is unborn; ever-awake; free from dream; having no form and no name. It is one continuous thought, all-knowing. There is no metaphor, whatever, in this saying.”

Our Meditation for the coming month is:

“REJOICE AND BE GLAD, FOR WITHIN YOU IS THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD.”
THE TENTH LESSON.

The Religions of India.

(Part II.)

From the sources mentioned in the preceding lesson, the Religions of India of to-day have arisen, subject to the mellowing influence of time, and the inevitable blending and mutual modification and influence of each upon the others. The old lines are maintained, but the doctrines have modified each other, and the lines are softened and blended until often it is difficult to point out the exact distinctions between some of the many cults of the several schools, the shading being so gradual. At the present time the three hundred millions (300,000,000) and over, of the Hindu people, are divided into several great divisions, with the numerical strength approximately stated as follows:

Orthodox Hindu Faiths........225,000,000
Mahomedans ....................63,000,000
Buddhists (in Burmah, etc.)...10,000,000
Animistic Religions ............10,000,000
Christians ....................3,000,000
Sikhs .........................2,500,000
Jains .........................1,500,000
Jews ..........................25,000
Parsees .......................100,000

In the above list we have included the Jews, who are found principally in the large cities like Bombay, Calcutta, etc.; and the Christians, who are found in certain sections where the missionary work has been
vigorous for several centuries. About one-half of the
native Christians in India belong to the Roman Cath-
olic Church, the other half being divided among a
number of Christian denominations. The Parsees
are found principally in the Bombay Presidency, and
are the descendants of Persian Fire-Worshippers who
settled in India over one thousand years ago, and who
have never been interfered with in their faith by the
orthodox Hindus, so tolerant is the Hindu race. An-
other instance of this tolerance is found in the case
of the million of Aboriginal people in India, the de-
cendants of the dark-skinned natives of India who
were found there by the Aryans when they came into
the land many thousands of years ago; and these
natives have never been disturbed in the original wor-
ship, nor have they been exterminated as were the
native American Indian tribes who were the aborigi-
nes in the land now called America. They have been
allowed to maintain their original nature worship, an-
cestor worship, or spirit-worship of the forefathers,
without opposition or hindrances, and without being
subjected to "missionary work" on the part of the Hin-
dus. These people are included in the list of "Animistic
Religion," the remaining nine million of this class being
composed of scattering tribes, peoples, and sects who
adhere to the ancient nature-worship, of worship of the
early personifications of natural forces, under the
name and form of numerous "gods," and demi-gods,
as mentioned in the preceding lesson. In the above
list we have included the sixty-three million Mahom-
medans in the British Indian Empire and Provinces, who are the descendants of those who were converted to Mahommedism during the period when the adherents of that religion overran India (where they maintained a foothold for several centuries), together with the descendants of the original invaders. The Buddhists, numbering ten million in all India, are principally located in Burmah, and the Indo-Chinese Peninsula, Ceylon, Napal, etc., at least nine million of the whole number being in Burmah alone; Buddhism being extinct in many parts of India, and existing only as a dead religion there.

Under the head of "Orthodox Hindu Faiths" are included followers of the several sects and schools of religion and philosophy, or religious-philosophy, which are generally grouped under the term and class of "Brahminism," the various sects and schools differing very materially from each other, but all having a common root, origin, and relation to that Original Religion of the Hindus, which they themselves call the Sanatana or Eternal Religion, and which has as its basis the belief in a One Infinite Reality, Being, or Existence, from which the phenomenal universe and the individual souls proceed. The different Hindu sects, while practically appearing as different religions, in reality regard themselves as but different sects and divisions of the One Eternal Religion of India, of which each, of course, considers itself the best and most favored channel of expression and interpretation. None of the cults, or sects, or schools are re-
garded as "outlanders," heretics, or unbelievers—all are included in the great fold—all are regarded as seekers after the great Truth—all are looked upon as travellers upon many roads, each choosing his own path, of which the number is countless. As a respected Hindu has said: "The prevailing religion of India may be compared to a great mosaic, inlaid with every kind of religious idea, and every form of worship which the human mind can possibly conceive." And, as Max Muller says: "No phase of religion, from the coarsest superstition to the most sublime enlightenment, is unrepresented in that country."

The various sects and schools of the Hindu Religion, which is generally regarded under the head of "Brahminism," or "Hinduism," by Western authorities, but which is spoken of as the Sautana or "Eternal Religion," or the "Religion of India" by the Hindus themselves, and which comprises two hundred and twenty-five millions (225,000,000) of people in India, may be grouped into three general classes, namely, (1) Vishnuites, or Vaishnavas; (2) Shivaite, or Shaitas; and (3) Abstract Monists. The origin of the first two classes has been given in the preceding lesson, where the rise of the worship of Vishnu and Shiva has been described and the various influences operating in the development having been noticed. The third class, or Abstract Monists, are comparatively few in number, and are those people who refuse to acknowledge the need of names of personification of Brahman, and who maintain a philosophical
religion based upon Pure Reason, with Brahman, 
that, or The Absolute as their object of veneration, 
love, and meditation.

The worship of Brahman, the personification of the 
Creative Principle in the Hindu Trinity, has almost 
disappeared as a separate form of religion. Brahma, 
as the Creative Principle in the Trinity, or as the 
Personification of Brahman, is considered too much 
of an abstraction to be the object of love and worship, 
and is generally passed by in favor of either Vishnu 
or Shiva, often being held to be really in the nature 
of a Demiurge, or Creative Agent of either of these 
two great Deities, particularly in the case of those 
Vishnuites who attribute to Krishna, in his highest 
conception, the nature of Brahman or that. It is 
true that, nominally, the Hindu Treaty is spoken of 
as existing and ruling the religious conception of 
India, but in reality it is not so, and the two great 
classes of the modern Hindu Religion have practically 
discarded the Trinity, and have substituted the wor­
ship of Vishnu or Shiva, as the case may be. Brahma 
is still seen in the temples, in the shape of his images 
with their red bodies and several heads, all of which 
is merely symbolic of course,—but as an object of 
worship he has faded from view, being outclassed 
by the other two conceptions of Deity. And, accord­
ingly, let us now pass on to a consideration of the two 
great classes or divisions of the Hindu Religions of 
to-day (1) the Vishnu worshipers, or Vaishnavas; and 
(2) the Shiva worshipers or Shaitas, including the 
Shaktas.
The Vaishnavas are those Hindus who worship the Supreme Being under the name of Vishnu, the second person of the Hindu Trinity, or the Preserving Principle of Deity. We have spoken in our last lesson of the rise of the conception of Vishnu from that of a separate god of goodness, and kindness—the beneficent god—to the second person in the Trinity of the Hindus, as Vishnu the Preserver; and of his subsequent rise to the position of the Supreme Being Absolute, in the eyes of his followers, the Vaishnavas. And this latter position he now occupies in India today, at least among his own followers who compose one of the great two classes of the Hindu religions; the opposing faction, or Shaivas, refusing this exalted position to Vishnu, relegating him to a secondary place, and claiming the first place for their own god, Shiva. It is the custom of many Hindu writers to say that the worship of Vishnu and Shiva is practically the same, and that the followers of the one class cheerfully join in the worship of the opposing conception—both being but different ideals of the One Reality. This statement is true, when understood correctly, but the fact remains that when a Vaishnava worships Shiva he qualifies his worship with the belief that he is really worshiping Vishnu through Shiva the secondary aspect; and the Shaiva pursues the same policy when he is worshiping Vishnu in company with his Vaishnava friends. It is true that both agree that they are worshiping One, but the fact remains
that each believes that One to be his own One; that is, he believes his own Deity to absorb the other, the other being but an aspect of his own Deity. So that while it may be claimed that there is a "Unity in the Diversity," it likewise may be stated that there is a decided difference of opinion as to the nature of that Unity. There are two classes of worship, in spite of the kindly attempts to make it appear as one.

The Vaishnavas hold that Vishnu may be considered in both the impersonal and the personal aspect. As the impersonal Vishnu, he is the Supreme Being, omnipresent, omnipotent, and omniscient—exciting everywhere, and being the Reality or Spirit in all manifestations—having allpower—and possessing infinite knowledge. In fact, the impersonal Vishnu is considered as Brahm, that, or the Absolute. But the Vaishnavas consider him in this impersonal aspect only in their philosophical minds, and when it comes down to worship the personal aspect is ever in evidence. The personal Vishnu is held to dwell in the highest heavens, which he rules. His image in this aspect appears in the temples, blue or black in color. But there is another and far more important personal aspect of Vishnu, and one that causes him to be so popular among the Hindu people—his aspect as the various avatars or incarnations in human form.

While the term Vaishnava is strictly applied to all worshipers of Vishnu, still it is generally restricted to those sects which worship him in the form of either
of his two chief incarnations, viz., Rama or Krishna, more particularly the latter, and which comprise the great majority of the Vishnu worshipers, those who worship him either in his general personal aspect, or his general personal aspect as the Lord of the Heavens, being few as compared with those who worship him in his avatars. These avatars or human incarnations were for the purpose of regenerating the race, and lifting it up from the mud of materiality. There are promised other avatars, from time to time, as they are needed. The Bhagavad-Gita promise, which is held sacred by the Vaishnavas, says: "Although I am above birth and rebirth, or Law, being the Lord of all there is, for all emanateth from me—still do I will to appear in my own universe, and am therefore born so by my Power and Thought, and Will. * * * * Whenever the world declineth in virtue and righteousness; and vice and injustice mount the throne—then come I, the Lord, and revisit my world in visible form, and mingle with men, and by my influence and teachings do I destroy the evil and injustice, and reestablish virtue and righteousness. Many are the times that I have thus appeared—many are the times hereafter when I shall come again." (Bhagavad-Gita, part IV.

THE RAMA AVATAR.

The first great avatar which is dear to the Vaishnavas is the seventh, in which Vishnu incarnated as Rama-Chandra, or Rama, the hero of the Hindu epic, the Ramayana. Rama was the son of Kind Das-
ra th a of Ayodhya, and whose youth was marked with wondrous performances. He married the beautiful princess Sita (whose memory is revered by all Hindu women, to whom she is held up as an eternal example of purity and goodness), but afterwards either voluntarily relinquished the throne, or else was exiled by his father for his religious austerities, and then lived in the jungle for fourteen years. Sita, his wife, was stolen by the demon-king Ravana. Rama, flying to her rescue, defeated and destroyed the hosts of Ravana, and saved his wife; whereupon he returned to his own country and was crowned as king. Influenced by the idle gossip and envious talk of the people, Rama sent his wife Sita away from him, to the hermitage or convent, where she bore him two sons, Kusa and Lava, and was afterward reunited to him in the heaven-world. The story of Rama is forever preserved in the great Hindu epic, the Ramayana, one of the master-pieces of Hindu literature, which is highly regarded and venerated by the Hindu people, and which forms a Bible to many who worship Rama as the avatar or human incarnation of Vishnu, and the Savior of Mankind. These worshipers of Rama are known as Ramat-Vaishnavas, and number many millions of people. They are noted for their high degree of morality and ethics, and for their complete theological system. They hold not only that Vishnu has qualities of positive goodness, instead of being merely an abstract Being, but that moreover there is a heaven of pure bliss in which the righteous emancipated soul will spend
eternity instead of being absorbed into the divine Being, as held by the **Advaitist Vedantists**.

**THE KRISHNA AVATAR.**

The large body of the *Vaishnavas*, known as the *Krishna-Vaishnavas*, worship *Vishnu* in his eighth avatar or human incarnation, in which he appeared as *Krishna*, and whose history and teachings appear in the Hindu epics known as the *Mahabharata*, with its supplementary writings known as the *Harivamsa*, the *Pancharata*, and the *Bhagavad-Gita*, which compose a gigantic Hindu epic, in the first part of which *Krishna* is represented as a demi-god and powerful prince, the latter part (particularly in the *Bhagavad-Gita*) showing him in his aspect of the avatar or full incarnation of *Vishnu*, the Supreme Being. The Hindu records hold that *Krishna* appeared about 1400 B.C., and he is claimed as the greatest of the avatars of *Vishnu*. He is represented as having been born in a cave, during a time when a Hindu king named *Kansa* had ordered all young infants to be killed. He was named *Krishna*, by reason of his blue-color. His father, *Vasudeva*, in order to save him from the hands of the murderous king of *Mathura*, gave him into the keeping of *Nanda*, a herdsman. *Krishna* spent his youth as a shepherd in *Vrada*, and many myths and legends are related regarding this part of his life, some of which concern his relations with the Gopis, or shepherdesses, but which his followers claim to have a symbolic significance instead of the literal one
which the casual reader might be inclined to place upon them. The spread of the Krishna-Vaishnava cult has been remarkable, and it has hundreds of thousands of adherents in India today, numbering among its ranks some of the most prominent people in the land. There are several divisions of this cult, the principal of which are known as the Bhagavatas and the Pancharatras, respectively. The Bhagavad-Gita is the principal sacred writing esteemed by these schools, and its general doctrine is that of the cult. It identifies Krishna with the Supreme Being, and accordingly the term “Krishna” is heard a thousand times to one of Vishnu—Krishna being regarded not only as the term for the avatar of Vishnu, but also as the favorite term for the Supreme Being itself. Another favorite term applied to Krishna is “Hari.”

There are many minor divisions among the Krishna-Vaishnavas, which arose from the preference for the details of the teachings of several great teachers which arose from time to time. Among these schools, founded by the teachers, are the followers of the following great leaders, respectively: Sankaracharya, the founder of the Advaita school of Vedanta; Ramanuja, the founder of the Vishistadvaita school of Vedanta; Vallabhacharya, a follower of Ramanuja, who established the Pushti-Marga teachings; Ramananda; Nimbarka; Madhva, the founder of the dualistic or Dvaita school of Vedanta; and Chaitanya, the great Krishna-Vaishnava teacher—these several schools and their founders have been described in the preceding
lesson. We do not consider it necessary to repeat the descriptions here, and must content ourselves with the bare mention in connection with what we have said in the preceding lesson regarding them.

We make an exception of the school of Chaitanya however, for his influence was most marked on the Krishna-Vaishnava cult, and in fact, there are schools of the cult that hold that he, himself, was a subsequent incarnation of Vishnu, or Krishna. The teachings of Chaitanya have exerted a great influence over the entire cult of the Krishna-Vaishnavas, inasmuch as he laid such great stress upon the Bhakti or "Love" doctrine. The result has been that the entire body has been noted for its extreme manifestation of the "Love-of-God" conception, rather than for its philosophical teachings. The followers of Chaitanya exalt Rahi, the consort of Krishna, to a high position, regarding her as the Love-Principle which emanated from Krishna.

There have been a number of "reform movements" in the various schools of the Krishna-Vaishnavas, and some of the reformers have carried their followers far beyond the original bounds of the cult, some tending toward an extreme liberal eclecticism, while others tend toward a very narrow form of deism scarcely resembling the broader pantheistic idea. Some of the schools are marked by a very high degree of morality and form of worship, while others have wandered off into low forms of ceremonial and worship, in a few cases degenerating to a degree but little removed from
the old Phallic worship, and in which the "Love" element is prostituted into low and ignoble forms. This, however, should not be urged as a reproach against the general cult, as these degenerating tendencies have been evidenced in nearly every religion the world has ever known at some time in their history, and are really departures from the pure religion, rather than a development of it.

Some of the several Krishna-Vaishnava schools are noted for their insistence upon the worship of the "infant Krishna," with a related Madonna worship, which was a departure from the older schools, and which bears interesting resemblance to certain forms of ceremony and worship in the Roman Catholic Church. It seems that India is destined to manifest every possible form of religious ceremony and worship, and to exhibit a correspondence to the religions of all countries—always antedating them, however.

As an instance of the degree of "hair-splitting" theology manifested by some of these schools and cults, let us call your attention to a matter of theological dispute that has raged for centuries between two schools of the Ramakrishna-Vaishnava cult. The school of the north of India known as the Vedagali are found opposing the school of the south, known as the Ten-galiś. The Southern school holds that the Lord saves the sinning soul, as does the mother Cat, picking up the young and carrying it away to a place of refuge; while the Northern school insists that the Lord saves the sinning soul as does the mother Monkey,
urging her young to embrace her so that they may be carried off. The former school holds that the work of salvation must be done altogether by the Lord, who, mother-cat-like, picks up the sinner and saves him; while the latter holds that the saving is done by the Lord, in the manner of the monkey-mother who bids her young reach out for salvation, and thus saves them by reason of their love, faith, and individual effort. This point, of course, is applicable to other religions besides those of the Hindus, and shows the degree of theological reasoning employed in these schools, as well as the tendency to illustrate the doctrines by parables, in which the common animals are brought in in a manner startling to the Western mind.

K r i s h n a is usually represented in the images as playing the flute, and often with his consort R a h d i standing behind him, encircling him with her arms. The V a i s h n a v a s often mark their foreheads with two perpendicular marks, as a cult sign. They hold in high esteem the symbols of the T u l s i plant, and the S a l a g r a m a stone, which latter is a clear white pebble.

As a rule, the Hindus with V e d a n t i c affiliations, are inclined toward the V a i s h n a v a cult, in some of its many branches, and many of the great V e d a n t a teachers have been teachers and founders of V a i s h n a v a schools, as we have noticed in passing.

T H E S H A I V A S.

In our preceding lesson we called your attention to
the rise of Shiva from the earlier conceptions of him as Rudra the Destroying God; on to the higher conception of him as the third principle of the Hindu Trinity with the added quality of the god of change and reproduction as well as his original quality of the destroying principle; and then on to the still higher conception of him as the Absolute Supreme Being, the latter claim, however, being made only by his special following, the Shais— the claim being contested by the Vaishnavas, who claim that distinction for their own deity, Vishnu. To the Shais, Brahma and Vishnu are merely emanations from, or else high agents or demiurges springing from Shiva and performing parts of his universal work.

There is one great difference between the respective Vishnu and Shiva cults, and that is that the Vishnu worshipers have their god appearing in human form in his avatara, of which we have spoken, and they claim that he is thus brought nearer to them in the matter of worship—that instead of being an abstract being he is a real, human entity, partaking of the nature of man, and thus understanding other men the better. To the Ramat-Vaishnavas, the incarnation of Rama is a great and dignified leader, teacher and guide, of the highest morality and offering a splendid example of right living—ever the “great Example,” as he is called. And to the Krishna-Vaishnavas, Krishna is regarded as the Savior of mankind, inspiring love and fervid devotion to a degree impossible in the case of an abstract deity—a touch of the intimate
personal relation akin to the love for the Master among the Christians, which is nearer than the love for Jehovah, the Father of the Trinity, who is regarded rather more with awe, reverence, and fear, than with the human love bestowed upon the second aspect of The Son. In fact, as strange as may appear to the Western mind, many of the simpler-minded Hindus beseech Krishna, the avatar, to intercede for them with Krishna, the Supreme Absolute Being—and when remonstrated with by the missionaries for the absurdity and inconsistency of the proceeding, often reply that it is no more absurd than the missionaries teaching that prayer to God should be made through the Mediator, or Christ—"through our Lord, Jesus Christ," or "for Christ's sake," when Christ is equal to, and identical with the Father.

But the Shiva worshipers have no such intimate approach to their deity—for Shiva is not held to have had any incarnations or avatars. Shiva must be approached directly by his worshipers. But, nevertheless, among some of the Shaivs there is manifested a wonderful fervor of worship and devotion, scarcely second to that of many of the Vaishnavas.

There is a paradox in the conception of Shiva, that is most difficult of comprehension by the Western mind, even when a study of the subject is made. There are two distinct aspects of Shiva—two totally opposing conceptions of him—one or the other of which is favored by the various sects in the general cult. And this gives rise to the paradox of the character
of the Shaivas noticed by all Western writers and students of Shiva worship. The highest and the lowest are represented in this form of worship, and the followers of the sects represent some of the brightest philosophical minds in India, and also some of the most degraded and brutal and uneducated among the Hindu races or tribes-people. The tendency of the Shaitas to ignore the caste distinctions has attracted many of the low-caste people to some of the lower Shaiva sects.

In fact, there are really two Shivas—that is, while there is merely one Shiva in name, there are really two aspects of him as conceived by his followers. The one aspect or conception is derived from the legendary Shiva of the ancient Hindus, in which he is pictured as a fierce, revengeful, warlike, angry god, of a destructive tendency—the Rudra of the ancient peoples. And this aspect attracts to him the rude, uncultured minds of the uneducated people and tribes, and also those whose minds turn toward self-torture, asceticism, etc., as a means of worship. And some of the lower sects are composed of people having these debased ideals. The fakirs of India—those false Yogis—the mendicant class, ignorant, superstitious, and given to self-torture and displays of low forms of magic and conjuring—all of these are numbered among certain lower sects of the Shaitas. And the descendants of some of the lower tribes of India—the semi-barbarous people who represented the negative-pole of the Ancient Hindu race—have naturally
evolved into Shaivas of certain lower sects. The fanatical and almost savage people of the more remote districts also incline toward certain forms of Shiva worship, and many of their ceremonies and rites show an unpleasant resemblance and origin from the rites and ceremonies of their barbaric forefathers. Many of these tribes, you must remember, were of Non-Aryan extraction, and are quite different from the Aryan races in culture and attainment. And, even when we consider certain degenerate tribes and peoples of Aryan extraction, we have only to compare them with some of the semi-barbarous and brutal classes and sub-races of certain European countries, who, while claiming the name of Christians, certainly are sunk in the deepest mire of gross superstition and ignorance, and are incapable of even faintly understanding the true principles of the religion whose name they bear. Comparisons like these will give us a fairer perspective and point of view, as well as a clearer understanding of the degenerate forms of certain sets of Shiva worship.

Among these sects worshiping this aspect of Shiva, some of the representations of their deity are revolting and shocking. His images are hideously ugly, disfigured by lines showing rage, anger, and the attributes of the devil-gods of other peoples. Snakes are intertwined around his head, and he is daubed with the ashes of cow-dung. Skulls form a part of his adornment. His atmosphere is one of dread and terror. Demons and evil spirits attend upon him, and
the pallor of death is upon his countenance—the fetid odor of the graveyards is his delight. The stage fittings and general atmosphere surrounding Shiva, among such sects, are appropriate to the conception or aspect of the god which attracts this class of his followers. The sects favoring this aspect or conception of Shiva are of three classes, viz.: (1) Those who have descended from the semi-barbarous tribes and people of the past, and whose crude and savage conceptions of deity have been absorbed naturally as an inheritance from the past—these people generally dwelling in remote districts, far from the educating influences of the cultured centres of Hindu life and teachings; (2) Those whose sects have degenerated and become debased, from numerous influences, and who have sunk to a low degree of civilization and life, and whose religious ideals have become degenerated—these people also, as a rule, live in remote districts, although some of them are among the various lowest classes of the more thickly populated sections and cities and belong to the “submerged millions” which exist in India and the West alike; and (3) Those who are attracted to this low form of Shiva worship by reason of their attraction for low forms of magic art, sorcery, witchcraft, and general conjuration, known to the Western occultist as “Black Magic.” The reason for this is that Shiva is ever regarded as the god of Magical Art, of Psychism, and while for that reason he attracts some of the followers of higher forms of Hindu Magic, Supernatural
Science, etc., the same fact draws to the lower sects the followers of the dark side of the subject. To these people Shiva is little more than a sorcerer-god of a sublimated Satan, or Beelzebub—and their worship of him but little more than a devil-worship. To understand some of the lowest forms of this worship, and the worshipers, one has but to remember the degraded Voodoo worship of some of the Afro-American negroes, with their charms, fetishes, and black-magic practices and devilish rites. As a writer says: "These abortions of religion are in strange contrast to the higher schools of Shaivism."

Now let us turn to the lighter and brighter side of the picture of Shaivism, such as alluded to in the closing words of the above quotation. The second aspect or conception of Shiva, and which is held by many influential sects of the cult, represents the extreme opposite pole of religious thought, and is held by the extreme opposite pole of human society. Western travelers who have witnessed only the degraded forms of Shaivism and who have returned home and written of what they saw, while honest in their intentions, nevertheless have done a great injustice to the cult of the Shaivas, inasmuch as they have told merely a half-truth, leaving the brighter half untold, because unwitnessed. The higher Shaiva sects are composed of the persons of high social position and education, many being drawn to them by reason of the interest in the more subtle features of philosophy as taught by their teachers. The sects of the Dandis; the Das-
namis; and the Lingayats, respectively, represent the higher phases of Shaiva philosophical and religious thought. The Dandis and the Dasnamis, while ascetic to a degree, avoid the excesses of the lower devotees, and a high form and degree of religious life and morals is manifested among them. Their philosophy very much resembles that of certain of their Vaishnava countrymen, inasmuch as it is based on the Advaita Vedanta teachings of Sankacharya, the great Advaitist teacher. They devote themselves to the study of, and contemplation of Brahman, or the Supreme Being, or that, with which they hold the impersonal Shiva to be identical—in other words they worship Brahman under the name and form of Shiva, just as some of the Vaishnavas worship Brahman under the name and form of Vishnu, or Krishna in the Absolute aspect. The Lingayats, while wearing the phallus or symbol of the male generative power, are almost puritanical in their views, regarding sex as a most sacred thing, and severely condemning impure views, or actions, relating to it.

Other of these higher sects have attracted many highly educated Brahmans and high-caste Hindus, and those of philosophical or, more particularly metaphysical tendencies, and such dwell upon the metaphysical features of the doctrine. Other high sects are composed of the better class of Yegis and followers of Patanjali. The Spanda sect in the north inclines to a mystic philosophy of a high order, somewhat resembling certain of the Sufi doctrines. There are also,
in the south, other mystic sects within the cult of the 
_Shaivism_, whose poems are in the same fervid strain 
as the Persian _Sufi_ poetry (see lesson on _Sufism_).

In strange contrast to the hideous images of Shiva 
favored by the lower sects are those used by some of 
the higher sects, more particularly those having _Yoga_ 
tendencies. Instead of the horrible skulls and instru­
ments of vengeance and death, _Shiva_ is represented 
as a venerable _Yogi_ Ascetic, wrapped in profound 
meditation and in the _Samadhi_ ecstatic stage, repre­
senting the highest _Yogi_ ideal—Transcendental Con­
sciousness through Meditation and Concentration. To 
these sects _Shiva_ represents renunciation and un­
worldliness, and a complete manifestation of the _Yoga_ Stages as recommended by Patanjali. And this is 
why _Shaiva_ is the “god of the _Yogis_,” when they 
seek an outward, or personified form for the Supreme 
Being with whom they desire Union. And to such, 
_Shiva_ is the “god of the _Yoga_ Powers,” that is, of 
the superhuman powers and qualities claimed by the _Yoga_ school for their advanced teachers and students 
—the Deity of High Magic and Psychic Power.

So, you see, there are two entirely distinct and op­
posite conceptions and aspects of _Shaivism_—the extreme­ly high, and the extremely low. And, back of 
all is the _Shiva_ of the transcendential philosopher, or 
metaphysician, who, divesting _Shiva_ of all human at­
tributes or qualities, thinks of him as identical with _Brahman_, _The Absolute_, or _that_—the One, without 
attributes or qualities—the Abstraction of Reality.
Such is the variety and quality of the Hindu religious and philosophical mind. And, after all, the West offers a correspondence in the varying conceptions of Deity, as witness the difference between the conception which pictures Deity as a "tribal-god," or "war-god" accompanying the armies of a favored nation, helping them to victory, and destroying their enemies (and this is common to many modern nations in time of war, nearly all of whom claim that "God is on our side"); and the other conception of Him as the God of Love and Peace, abhorring strife and bloodshed; and the third conception of Him as an abstract, impersonal Being, beyond human thought and imagination—all of these conceptions exist side-by-side among the Western people of the same faith. Let us remember this when we wonder at the "paradoxes" of Hindu religious conception and worship. We have but to compare the conception of Deity held by the earlier writers of the Old Testament (which many moderns still favor), with those of the highest form of Modern Christianity, to understand that the same Deity can mean totally different things to different people. After all, there is great truth in the well-known sayings that "A man's God is himself at his highest," and that "A man's idea of God is but the man himself magnified to infinity." In spite of the symbol and name, men insist upon giving to their gods their own attributes, qualities and feelings—and if one knows a man's idea of God, he may form a very fair idea of the man himself; and if he knows
the man himself, he may form a very fair idea of his God.

THE SHAKTAS.

In our preceding lesson, we pointed out to you the relation of Shakti worship, with that of Shiva worship. Shakti worship is the worship of Shakti or the Creative Principle of the Universe, conceived of as being of the female nature or quality—the Universal Mother. It is believed by some authorities that Shakti worship is the survival of an elementary worship of the Female Principle in Creation, or the Female Side of Nature or Divinity, possibly acquired by the Aryans from the native tribes of India with whom they came in contact. However this may be, the conception has taken a strong hold on the Shaitvas, in its high and low forms, corresponding to the high and low forms of the Shiva worship itself, and generally accompanying it.

In its higher form, Shakti worship consists of the worship and adoration of the Mother Aspect of Nature, or the Divine Motherhood. It attracts many Sankhyas who see in Shakti the principle of Prakriti, or the Creative Energy of Nature, or Nature itself, as contrasted with Purusha or Spirit, which latter they held to be represented by Shiva. Others are attracted to Shakti worship in a manner similar to the attraction that Nature Worship has for certain of the early Greeks and other peoples, and which has led many of our Western poets to rhapsodies over Nature, personified as a Being. Admires of Walt Whitman and
other Nature lovers among the poets, could under­stand some of the more refined and subtle of the conceptions of the Shaktas. Some of the higher Shaktta cults have a beautiful ritual and interesting ceremonies, inspired by poetic idealism.

But, as is the case in the Shiva worship which it ac­companies, Shaktta worship has its unpleasant side. In contrast with the beautiful images and ideas of Shakti, favored by the higher sects which dwell upon the beauty and beneficence of Nature or Shakti—the lower sects picture Shakti in hideous forms, represent­ing death, disease, plague, horror and other unde­sirable aspects of Nature and Nature's Laws. And just as the higher sects picture the Divine Feminine in Shakti, endowing her with the attributes of ma­ternal love, and feminine influence and affection of the highest kind, in all of its gentleness and attrac­tiveness—so do the lower sects picture Shakti as re­presenting the gross side of the female nature, partak­ing of licentiousness, and lust, and fierce animal pas­sion. Just as Woman herself may rise to the highest heights, or sink to the lowest depths, so have the con­ceptions of the Shaktas risen high, or fallen low, ac­cording to their natures. And just as the higher sects consider the "Magic of Nature" as shown in her wonderful transformations and phenomena; and en­deavor to obtain control or mastery of these processes and forces by studying the underlying laws, accord­ing to their theories of physics and psychology—so do the lower sects prostitute this study into witchcraft,
or sorcery, or degraded and debasing forms of psychic phenomena, resembling the practices of the lowest Voodooism and Conjuration, thus giving a fit companionship to the lowest Shaiva practices. And, so, in the case of the Shaktas, as with the Shairas, there is the paradox of the Very High and the Very Low.

**The Sikhs.**

The Sikhs, dwelling for the greater part in the Punjab, or northwestern province of India, comprising 2,500,000 people, follow the teachings of Nanak, who lived in the Sixteenth Century B. C., as stated in our preceding lesson. The Sikhs regard Nanak as a minor incarnation of Divinity, and highly revere his writings and teachings. They are intensely opposed to images or symbols, resembling the Puritans in that respect, and forming a contrast to the majority of the other Hindu sects or cults who revel in imagery and symbols. The Sikhs, however, are inclined to make a Sacred Thing of the Holy Writings of Nanak, which are their Scriptures, and which they regard as "The Word of God," placing it upon their altars, and paying it sacred honors. Their teaching shows the influence of both the Vedanta and Mahommmedism—they holding to the existence of One Supreme Being or God, which they hold to be formless, and in many ways akin to the Allah of Mahommmedism. Their Scripture inculcates a high order of religious and moral doctrine, and a broad tolerance and kindliness, and a high ideal of purity and godliness. The followers of this religion rank very favorably among the other
Hindus of the better sects, and with the better class of the Mahommedans.

**THE JAINS.**

There are also about 1,500,000 followers of the religion of the *Jains* in India, principally in Marwar, Bombay Presidency, and Mysore, drawing its numbers from the respectable middle-classes and small merchants, etc. It stands well among students of Oriental religions, although a minor religion, and its literature is generally of a high order, and its people orderly, and manifested a morality and ethics which compare favorably with the other sects and cults. The *Jain* teaching is similar to that of the Buddhists, but the orthodox Hindus consider them agnostic rather than atheistic. The *Jain* doctrine is dualistic, consisting of a belief in Soul and Non-Soul or Matter. Their conception of God is that He is but little more than the Totality of Cosmic Energy. They have a number of revered prophets, or teachers, called *Tirthankaras*, who have passed on to higher planes, and to whom, and *Mahavira*, the founder of their cult, they pay homage and intense devotion and reverence, akin to Saint-Worship. The *Jains* are great respecters of life, even outdoing the Buddhist in that respect, and go to absurd lengths to avoid the destruction of life, even in seeds, etc. At the same time they look forward to Death with pleasure and delight, as a release, and some fanatics among them have starved themselves to death as a religious act, but at present this practice is almost unknown.
THE THEISTIC SECTS.

During the Nineteenth Century there arose a number of modern Theistic Sects in India, closely resembling the Unitarian Movement in America. The principal sect of this kind is the Brahmo-Somaj, which is called a "natural religion," denying the infallibility of the Vedas, and adhering to the worship of One God, or Supreme Ruler of the Universe, rejecting all images or symbols. Kesab Chandra was the prime mover in establishing this sect, about 1870. Another similar sect was founded in Bombay, about the same time, called the Prarthana-Somaj, which holds to the general Unitarian doctrine, but discourages Christian influence or affiliation, preferring strictly Hindu control and membership. The Arya-Somaj is another sect of this kind, which was founded by Dayananda Sarasvati about the same time as the other two similar schools. This sect discards caste, images, mythology, and tradition, but respects the Vedas, which embrace its doctrine of a strict Monotheism. The teachers of this school interpret the Vedas in the light of modern religious thought, including the teachings of modern science.

RAMAKRISHNA.

A marked influence on modern Hindu religious thought was exerted by Bhagavan Shri Ramakrishna, who lived and taught in India during the last part of the Nineteenth Century, and who founded a school which now includes many Hindus of the better classes.
of the community. His teachings were based on the Fundamental Doctrines, as interpreted by the Advaitists, but his views were extremely broad and catholic. He claimed all men as his brothers and co-religionists; all countries as his home; and all religions as his very own. By many of his followers he is regarded as an Incarnation of Divinity. His teachings created a great revival of religious interest in India, the effects of which are still very apparent. A branch of his movement was established in America by the late and respected Swami Vivekananda, who was one of his disciples and ardent admirers, and who brought forth his teachings in America at the occasion of the World's Parliament of Religions in 1893. Rama-krishna was a Bhakti Yogi, as well as a teacher of philosophical religion, and his theme was ever "Love, love, love!" By many Western people he is regarded as the Modern Hindu Saint, equalling the teachers, sages and founders of cults of early days.

HINDU RELIGIOUS IMAGES.

We wish to add a word here regarding the Western misconception of the use of Images in the Hindu religious worship. According to the Western travelers, particularly the missionaries, the Hindus are a race of Idolaters. This is an erroneous idea. While it is true that many of the ignorant and uneducated Hindus worship images without a high conception of the symbology, still there is always "the god above the image" in the mind of the worshiper, and the image is used in order to fix the mind of the wor-
shiper upon the object of his adoration. And the higher, and educated use of the images merely as a symbol and “outward appearance of an inward reality.” The Hindu mind is poetical, and tends toward imagery in expressing thought and worship—just as does the Latin mind of the West, as evidenced by the Italians, Spaniards, and French, and the Spanish-American peoples. Consequently the Hindus naturally turn toward imagery in their worship, in a manner incomprehensible to the average Anglo-Saxon mind. And this imagery has its low as well as its high aspects. The key to the whole matter is the thought and idea that the Image is always the Symbol of an Underlying and Overshadowing Being. A stone, a stick, a bit of earth—or the sun itself—it matters not. It is always the God back of, underneath, yes in the object to which the worship and adoration goes out. This is the key to the Mystery—the Indwelling, Underlying, and Overshadowing God—symbolized by the material form, name or object. It is Symbology carried to its extreme.
SPECIAL MESSAGE X.

By Yogi Ramacharaka.

For this month, we invite you to taste of the spiritual confections compounded by the skilled hands of the Hindu maker of Spiritual Confections, which bring delight to the soul of the spiritually minded:

"As the eagle of the mountains, having soared high in the air above the earth, wings its way back to its resting-place, being fatigued by its long flight—so does the soul, having experienced the life of the phenomenal, relative, and mortal, return finally unto itself, where it can sleep beyond all desires, and beyond all dreams."

"As the lump of salt melted in the water cannot be experienced by the eye, but may readily be detected by the tongue, so indeed the ever-existent, and ever-effulgent Truth, shining in the depths of the heart, cannot be realized by the external senses, but only by the light of that sympathetic awakening which comes from the word of the teacher of the Truth. In the vessel of water, which thou calllest thyself, there is ever present that flavor of the salt of Truth which, while undetected by the eye, may yet ever be tasted by the spiritual sense."

"Truth is not realizable by study alone, may, not even by intelligence or much learning, alone. Truth unfolds its full essence to him alone who applies his whole soul to Truth. He who has not given up the ways of sense; he who has not acquired self-control; he who hath not gained inward peace; he whose mind is not at rest; can never realize the Truth, even though he be filled with the learning of the world."

"Talk learnedly of the philosophies; worship devoutly at the altars of the gods; carefully observe the minute details of the ceremonies and rituals; sing loudly the favorite hymns of the deities;—do all these things, if you will, yet shall you not gain merit, or wisdom, or freedom, even at the end of a thousand kalpas, unless you realize the Oneness of Truth."

"He who hath grasped the Secret of Oneness of the Truth, passes beyond the gates of Death, and enters into the realms of Immortality."

Our Meditation for the coming month is:

"IN THE PERCEPTION OF THE EVER-EFFULGENT ONE ALONE IS THERE FREEDOM, WISDOM AND BLISS."
THE ELEVENTH LESSON.

HINDU WONDER-WORKING.

The majority of Western readers are more or less familiar with the accounts of the Wonder-Working feats of the Hindu fakirs, or so-called "yogis," whose feats have been witnessed by Western travelers in India, who have related wonderful accounts of what they have witnessed upon their return home. Of course, many of these accounts are exaggerated and distorted, but there is a basis of agreement upon the fundamental facts which should satisfy the fair-minded Western student that there are "many things in heaven and earth not dreamed of in our philosophy"—that is, in the philosophies of the West. All educated Hindus, however, know that while these feats are performed, that they are not supernatural in any sense of the word, but are in strict accordance with natural laws, although some of these laws may not be known to the general public, and some of the applications of ordinary natural forces are strange to the Western world. Moreover, the educated Hindu knows that these exhibitions and manifestations of strange forces are not necessarily proofs of a high degree of spiritual attainment on the part of the performer, for these men are often quite low in the ranks of spiritual attainment—but are rather the result of the control of certain of nature's forces by means of the development of certain psychological powers, chiefly by the control and application of the Will. It is true that the great spiritual Masters of India—the Sages, Adept
Masters, are possessed of high spiritual powers which are far above those manifested by the fakirs, but these people never stoop to exhibit “feats” for the amusement or entertainment of the populace—the very fact that a man will give an entertainment of this kind stamping him as one of the class of fakirs who work on a lower plane and who does not possess the higher powers.

The secret of the fakir's power generally consists in his ability to produce a mental illusion, or Maya, whereby the senses of the by-standers are deluded and the people made to appear to witness things that have no basis in fact, as we shall see as we proceed. Another class of effects are produced by the control of Prana (or Vital Force) by the concentrated Will of the performer, so that heavy objects are moved around in defiance of the law of gravitation, and even the human body at times being floated about in the air, which feat is called Levitation, and is not unknown to the Western world. Then the marvellous degree of development along the lines of Telepathy among these people, and many of the Hindus for that matter, renders possible feats that would be practically impossible in the West. Many of these feats could be produced in no other land but India, owing to the psychological conditions maintaining there, the material mental atmosphere of Western lands tending to counteract the effects. Let us examine a few typical cases of this phenomena of Wonder Working in India, that we may arrive at an understanding of the methods employed.
In the first place the Hindu mind, by reason of the training of centuries and the mental attitude of the majority of the people, is peculiarly receptive to strongly concentrated thought-waves — telepathy among these people is so common a thing as to merit but scant notice. English people in India always have been aware of the fact that news and information have been and are flashed from one end of India to another in a few hours. Let some peculiar occurrence happen in one corner in India, perhaps quite remote, and away from railroads and telegraphs — some uprising or revolt, for instance, or the appearance of some religious teacher preaching new truths — and before the day is passed the news will be known in every corner of the land, much to the surprise of the English residents who see that something strange is occurring, but who will not learn the true cause for several days afterward. At the time of the native uprisings and revolt, some fifty years ago, the news of each move was known all over India a few hours after the occurrence, a fact which baffled the efforts of the English authorities to fathom or explain.

The same is true in India of to-day. As all careful readers of the journals know, there is in India to-day a strong spirit of revolt against English rule, and there are many manifestations of unrest. Many careful observers claim that sooner or later there will be a national uprising among the Hindus, the result being that the English rule will be over — the yoke cast off. As some of the Hindus say, "India is a
huge elephant lying asleep, beside her being her keeper—a red-coated boy with a goad in his hand. Some night the elephant will roll over on the boy, and then there will be no keeper, and the goad will be useless. Well, however this may be, the fact remains that in this year 1908 there is a perfect system of telepathic news service kept up among the different parts of India, whereby the various local readers of the "underground movement" are kept fully posted on the progress of the movement elsewhere. In the morning, in some large town, everything will be moving along as usual, while in the afternoon the English residents will notice strange glances being cast at them, and sneering smiles and meaning glances passing between the natives in the bazaars. Some news has been gained—some word of some point of advantage secured by the plotters. And the only way that the news travels so quickly is by the telepathic route.

This power of telepathy, and the receptivity to its influence on the part of the populace generally, renders a Hindu crowd susceptible of being impressed quite easily by the psychological power of the fakirs who have reduced mental concentration to a fine art, and who created a condition of mental illusion as a foundation for their more difficult feats. And not only are the natives affected by this influence, but Western people who happen to be in the crowd catch the contagion of the thought and fall victims to "the psychology of the crowd," as it is known in the West. All
this is a kind of hypnotism or mesmeric influence, of a certain form known to the fakirs, and to those who have made a study of the subject. The crowd is placed in a "suggestible condition," and filled with the "expectant attention" which is so important a condition for the successful carrying off of these feats. In addition to this method, the fakirs also possess the power of "mental materialization" in which they produce illusion by sending forth strong "thought-forms" of that which they wish the crowd to see, and which are then apparently "seen" by the people witnessing the performance, although a photograph snapped at the time will fail to disclose any of the remarkable scenes being witnessed, thus proving that the effect is purely psychological. Let us describe a typical performance of this kind, by one of the best and most successful traveling fakirs of India, in which the various classes of phenomena are manifested.

At the beginning of the performance, which is given in the open air, in a large vacant space, the fakir seats himself on the ground in the typical Hindu fashion, his legs being folded in front of him, and his hands arranged in the style familiar to those who have seen the image of a Hindu deity in the temples, and with his eyes closed. The crowd has gathered around him, at a respectful distance, and prepares for the usual long wait. Then the assistants of the fakir, usually youths of a tender age, begin to beat cymbals and drums, not loudly but with a muffled peculiar monotonous sound. Then the fakir begins to chant slowly
and drowsily, choosing words that end in "sht-sht-shht" sounds (not a difficult thing in India), until after a bit a rhythmic vibration is set up and the air seems to quiver with its tremulous movement. Then, perhaps, the assistants will release several cobra snakes from jars, or boxes, and the serpents will writhe around in harmony with the music, and lo! they are seen swelling and stretching and increasing in size, until at last they become as immense boa-constrictors swaying before the affrighted audience; then at a wave of the fakir’s hand the music changes a little and the snakes begin to decrease in size until they vanish from sight entirely. This snake feat is often dispensed with by some of the leading fakirs, who consider it too crude and worthy only of the lower order of performers or snake charmers.

Then the fakir rises, and taking a slender long rope from his assistants, he casts the knotted end high into the air. The rope spins out its length for several minutes, rising higher and higher until the knotted end is lost to sight. Finally it stops, and the lower end is left dangling a few feet above the ground, as if suspended by some invisible hook or beam far above the ground. Then the fakir bids his smallest assistant climb up the rope, which he does, nimbly passing up and up, until he too fades from sight. Then the fakir claps his hands, and lo! the rope itself vanishes. After a wait of a few minutes the boy who has disappeared comes rushing into the circle of the crowd as if coming from a great distance, and all out-of-breath. Some-
times this feat is varied, and terminated by the boy appearing high up in the air, as a tiny speck, and then gradually descending to the ground by means of the rope. This feat has several variations, but the general outlines are the same.

Then the fakir proceeds to perform the celebrated Mango Feat, so often witnessed by English travelers in India. He begins by building up a little hillock of earth, into which he places a mango seed. Then he begins his chant, accompanied by the drums and cymbals, and a waving of his hands over the little pile of earth. In a few moments a little sprout of green manifests itself from the top of the pile, and growing rapidly soon reaches the height and appearance of a young mango bush, which still keeps on growing until it has reached the size and maturity of a full grown mango tree, with leaves and blossoms. Then the blossoms change into young fruit, which ripens before the eyes of the crowd, until finally it is picked and passed around the crowd to be eaten. Then the fakir reverses the process, and the tree begins to shrink and retire into itself until finally it has again resolved itself into the original seed which was planted in the hillock. In some cases the fakir varies the feat by bidding the people hold carefully in their hands the mangoes which he distributes, the result being that when the tree disappears the fruit disappears also.

Another favorite feat of these fakirs is the Spinning Boy, in which he takes his young assistant and whirls him around like a top, the motion growing more and
more rapid until the boy spins around rapidly by himself, without assistance. Finally the spinning boy begins to ascend in the air, higher and higher, until he vanishes from sight. The feat is terminated either by the boy coming running back to the crowd from a distance, or else by a reversal of the disappearing act, and a return from the heights as a human spinning-top, growing more and more distinct until the earth is again reached, when he gradually slows down until he comes to a perfect rest, when he squats unconcerned by the side of his master.

The Rope-Snake feat is another favorite manifestation of these fakirs. They will take plain bits of rope, often cutting the bits from a long thick rope, with a knife, and then knotting an end on each bit. Then begins the chant, and waving of hands, and the drum and cymbals. Soon the bits of rope begin to tremble, and a moment later are seen to be slowly transforming themselves into cobra snakes. Finally the knotted end turns into the hooded head of the deadly cobra and the serpents are seen moving hissing and threateningly toward the crowd, which retreats in terror. A word from the fakir and the snakes begin to resolve themselves back into the original bits of rope, and in the end are as they were at the beginning—bits of severed rope with a knotted end, much to the relief of the spectators. Then the fakir will stand up, and leaning backwards will lift his feet from the ground, until at length is seen to be floating in the air as a good swimmer floats in the water.
Often he passes over the heads of the crowd, circling around until he finally returns to his original place and position.

Sometimes this "floating feat" is varied by the fakir snatching a child or young boy from the side of its parents, and causing it to float around in the air, often rising up out of sight in the manner before mentioned. There is no end to the variety of changes that these people work in performing this feat. They will also toss into the air various objects that may be lying around, and make them float easily in the air, rising and lowering themselves at the command of the fakir.

The well-known Cocoa-nut feat is another favorite illusion of the traveling fakirs. It is performed by producing an empty cocoanut shell, which is passed around for examination. Then from the nut is seen to bubble up great streams of water, which is poured into a bucket; then into another vessel or jar: and so on until many gallons of water have been produced from the shell, and many jars filled. Then he reverses the process and slowly pours vessel after vessel of water back into the shell, where it disappears, until finally all the vessels have been emptied and the shell is again passed around, perfectly empty and as dry as in the first place.

There are many variations and combinations of this class of feats as performed by these traveling fakirs and others, the variety and interesting features depending materially upon the ingenuity and power of
invention on the part of the fakir. As a rule, however, these people merely repeat the feats which have been taught them by their parents or masters, with little or no variation, change, or improvement, their inventive faculties not been highly developed seemingly. The majority of the fakirs have served long apprenticeships with either the fathers or else with some old master fakir to whom they were apprenticed in early youth. And it is the tendency of a certain type of Hindu mind to follow an example as closely as may be, without any attempt at improvement. But here and there are to be found rather enterprising fakirs who are not satisfied with the mechanical repetition of the feats as taught them, but who wish to achieve special renown by performing some new feat, or new variation on some old one. And, when this desire possesses a fakir there are no limits to the variety of feats that he produces, which, however, are mainly variations upon and combinations of the principal feats, such as are mentioned above.

Some of these variations take the form of materializing objects from the air; producing the forms and shapes of men, women, children and animals—in short that which is similar to what in the western world are called "materializations" in spiritualistic seances, although there is really no connection between the two classes of phenomena, as we shall see as we proceed. There is practically no limit to the variety possible to the person possessing the ability to produce or rather to induce the illusive mental
HINDU WONDER-WORKING.

state which lies at the bottom of this class of manifestations. An enterprising Western magician, were he possessed of the power of producing this illusion, would startle the world by sensational exhibitions of his wondrous power. But the Hindu fakir does not seem to wish to "spread himself out" in this way—such would be contrary to the traditions of his class and race, and he prefers to move along in the same old ways that have been followed by the many generations of teacher and pupils before him—for his trade is an old one, and each fakir descends in a direct line from hundreds who have preceded him, and from whom he has acquired the little "knack" of producing the illusion, as well as the methods whereby he has acquired the power of concentration.

For, let the truth be known, while the basis of these feats is the strong, concentrated will and mind of the fakir, trained by methods handed down from the centuries, still the details of the performance are practically those of the magician of the West, and are arranged with an eye to effect and "stage business." This must be so necessarily, for the fakir is a public performer and his business must be managed so as to produce the best effects. He is not filled with the scientific spirit, nor is he possessed of high spiritual ideals. He simply has come into the possession of certain methods of mental training, whereby he is able to "psychologize" his audience, and to project "thought-forms," which will seem as realities to his spectators, and he uses the power to entertain, amuse,
and bewilder the crowds that flock around him in his
travels. Many Hindus and many Western men have
endeavored to extract the secret of the process from
these itinerant wonder-workers, but without avail—
large sums of money have been offered them, but they
have spurned it. The truth is that they have taken
sacred oaths to the instructors to preserve the secrets
of their craft, and besides they are afraid of the ven­
geance sure to be meted upon them by their brethren
of the craft should they divulge their methods. A
fakir will die rather than tell his secrets. But never­
theless the secrets are known to the advanced occult­
ists among the Hindu sages and adepts, who are ac­
quainted with the laws and methods of development
concerning the production of the feats. But these
advanced souls would not think of exhibiting these
powers, as does the fakir, nor would they make the
methods public, for fear that they might be used for
improper purposes.

But there is no doubt in the minds of the Hindu
investigators that the feats are mere illusions, in fact
the process and general methods are known to some
who have investigated closely along these lines. The
fact that photographs snapped during the performance
of these feats have failed to reveal anything but the
fakir sitting still in the centre, with his eyes fixed in
a concentrated glare, and an entire absence of the
many illusory features, shows conclusively that the
"feats" exist merely in the minds of the audience
upon which they have been super-imposed by the mind
of the fakir. Many experiments in photography have been made along these lines, but the result is always the same—the plate shows nothing unusual—in the boy and rope feat there is seen no rope, no boy, no climbing, nothing but the fakir sitting still and concentrating, concentrating, concentrating. Moreover, other experiments have been made along these lines. It has been discovered, accidentally, that if the spectators move in too close upon the fakir the illusion vanishes from the minds of those approaching him, although remaining as fresh and strong as ever in the minds of those remaining in the "charmed circle." And the same is true in the case of those who retreat beyond a certain distance of the circle. People have tried this experiment in numerous cases, and with the same result. Moreover, some have witnessed the performance from the roofs of buildings higher than the average, and have seen nothing unusual, while their friends on the ground have witnessed all the strange and wonderful features above narrated. There can be no doubt that herein lies the secret of the phenomena.

But, even though these feats be merely illusion, and not a reversal of nature's laws, is it not wonderful that such psychological power can have been cultivated and developed? It shows the possibilities of practice and concentration of the mental powers, of which the Western world is just beginning to understand. The West is merely in the kindergarten stage of the Power of the Mind, but we venture the asser-
tion that the American spirit of investigation will bring many new things to light along these lines within the next twenty years—the investigators are on the right track already, and wonderful possibilities are before the race.

And, now, let us pass on to a consideration of the higher class of phenomena of the Hindu Wonder-Workers, of which the Western world is not so well informed as of the above mentioned class exhibited by the fakirs. For there is a higher phase, possessing real scientific interest, and manifesting a wonderful control and management of the powers of nature, along the lines of vital forces, etc., and which is devoid of the illusory nature of the fakir’s feats. The Western world may doubt some of these higher feats, but many Hindus, and a few Western travelers, know them to be facts.

Among the instances of the exercise of a high degree of control over some of nature’s forces, along scientific lines, and devoid of the illusory features of the phenomena previously mentioned, is that of the celebrated Boiling Water feat which has been witnessed and reported by several Western writers and travelers, but which is not nearly so common as the class of phenomena due to mental illusion. The feat is performed as follows: The fakir takes between the palms of his hands a glass, or other vessel or receptacle, filled with clear water—both the water and the receptacle having been examined by the witnesses of the performance. Then, showing signs of mental
concentration, and at the same time practicing the Yogi Rhythmic Breathing, the fakir seems to be sending to the water a current of power or force of some sort. In a few moments the water seems to be filled with tiny bubbles similar to those showing in boiling water, and gradually the entire glass is bubbling away as if a great heat were being applied to it. Investigators have then insisted that the glass be placed on a table away from the hands of the fakir, the result being that the ebullition gradually subsided, and the glass of water resumed its normal appearance, with the exception that tiny bubbles of air gathered and remained on the sides of the glass, just as they do in ordinary instances when a glass of water is allowed to remain for a length of time.

It is said by those who have experimented with this phenomenon, that the water does not grow hot, nor does it really "boil" in the sense of being agitated by heat, the appearance being that of "effervescence" rather than that of "boiling" by heat. It should be noted here that the investigators took steps to prevent the insertion of any effervescent chemical into the water, in some cases the precautions taken being so great that the investigators brought their own glasses, which they filled themselves, and then covered carefully, in one case a covered "Mason Jar" being used to obviate any change or the insertion of any chemical substance into the water. In one instance, we understand, the water was connected with a registering instrument similar to a galvanometer, and no signs of an electric
current were observed—and in the same test the water was subjected to a chemical analysis, but no traces of foreign chemical substances were found. Some have remarked that the water seemed to be slightly warmer than that of the water before the manifestation upon it, but this may have been caused by the natural heat of the hands of the fakir—we have heard of no cases in which the heat has been recorded by the use of a thermometer. Some have thought that after the manifestation the water tasted "flat," as does water that has been subjected to boiling, in fact this seems to be the general verdict, but there is a chance of the effect of auto-suggestion or imagination in this case, in absence of any scientific test. As to the genuineness of the phenomenon of the effervescing or boiling, however, there seems to be no doubt.

Some of the fakirs performing the above feat, when closely questioned, insisted that they were unable to explain what force was used, as they merely "concentrated their minds on the water," according to methods taught by their instructors and masters, and the result followed naturally. Some attempted to give some fantastic explanation, or to account for the phenomena by the theory of "spirits," but these people were suspected of endeavoring to surround the phenomenon with supernatural "fringes," and a close cross-examination generally resulted in their admitting that they did not understand the real cause underlying their work—they knew that "it worked," and that was all. Others, however, who were better informed,
HINDU WONDER-WORKING.

held that it was caused by the manifestation of "Prana" under the control of their concentrated will, and assisted by their Rhythmic Breathing, and such is the opinion of Hindu occultists who are familiar with the phenomenon and who claim that it is merely a simple manifestation of the operation of Prana generated by the Rhythmic Breath, and directed by the focused Will. In short, it is merely a more marked manifestation of the same natural force which is employed in the production of the "magnetized water" so frequently employed by the "magnetic healers" of the Western world.

We have heard of experiments performed privately by advanced occultists who were investigating the force-producing effects of water subjected to concentrated Prana, in which the vessel containing the water was connected by a pipe attached to a miniature toy steam engine boiler, the result being that when the effervescence began to manifest in a high degree the tiny boiler was filled with the "steam" (?) or other ethereal form of matter arising from the water, and the little engine began to work. We never have witnessed this experiment, personally, but have heard of several cases of its having been performed in India. In these cases, however, the persons capable of exerting the force decline to exhibit the feat in public, having no desire for notoriety or "fame," the Hindu mind working along lines of its own in this respect and which are foreign to the Western point of view which sees the advantage and virtue of publicity. The
Orientals hold firmly to the idea that the Truth is for the favored few who can appreciate it; the Westerner holds that Truth should be spread widely among all, irrespective of the capacity to understand and correctly apply it to the best advantage—each view has its own arguments and merits, and the real wisdom probably lies in the middle of the road between the two.

Another feat which has caused much interest among educated Westerners in India is that of the germination of seeds under the influence of Prana directed by Rhythmic Breathing and Concentrated Will. This feat is entirely different from the MangoFeat and similar exhibitions along the lines of illusory mental influence as mentioned in the first part of this chapter, and in which there is no real sprouting or growth, but only an appearance or illusion of the same. In the present case the germination is real, as evidenced by photographs and the preservation of the germinated sprout attached to the seed after the termination of the performance. It is unnecessary to say that in a feat of this kind the chances of sleight-of-hand are great, and that the investigators have taken means to obviate the chances of the same by employing the methods familiar to the investigators of psychic phenomena. In this feat the fakir takes seeds of certain quick-growing plants of India, which are brought by the investigators and which subsequent analysis shows to be free from foreign chemicals, and enclosing them with a handful of earth, likewise examined and after-
ward tested, holds the mass of earth in his hand for a space of about half-an-hour to an hour, at the same time concentrating the Prana upon it by means of Rhythmic Breathing and Concentrated Will. After a time there appears a tiny sprout of green working out of the earth, which is allowed to grow until it attains a height of several inches. Examination shows the remnants of the seed clinging to the sprout, as is the case in natural and normal germination, and the presence of a tiny root which has been sent in the opposite direction to the sprout. The reports are that this feat has been performed frequently under the strictest test conditions, the elements of deception having been eliminated. The explanation given is that the energy of the Prana operates precisely as do the rays of the sun in a tropical country, only in a more concentrated degree, and that the energy employed and that contained in the sun's rays is identical. No heat is noticeable, but then the higher rays of sunlight are not heat rays, as all scientists know. Another point of resemblance to the Actinic Rays of the sun is shown in another feat in which the fakir places his hand on the fair skin of a newly arrived European or American, and after holding it there for about fifteen minutes or a half-hour leaves a "sun-burnt" impression of his hand on the flesh of the fair-skinned visitor. We would like to hear of the experiment being tried of placing a covered sensitive photographic plate under the hand of the fakir so that it might be ascertained whether the
imprint of his hand would appear thereon, as is the case when the X-Ray is so applied—but so far we have not heard of this last mentioned experiment having been attempted. In the Germination feat it should be noticed that the seeds employed are always those of some native quick-growing plants of India, many of which will sprout naturally in twenty-four hours under the rays of the Indian sun.

Another feat performed by the same methods is that mentioned by a few people who have witnessed it, it being a rare one and one which is seldom manifested or exhibited, and which is known as the FishFeat. It is performed by the fakir holding in his hand a glass or tiny bowl of water in which have been placed a few of the _ozra_ or eggs of small native fish (fertilized, of course), and upon which he concentrates the Prana for about half-an-hour, along the lines of the methods stated above, the result being that the _ozra_ or eggs would hatch and produce tiny young fish swimming freely about in the glass or small bowl, just as if they had been hatched naturally, and in the usual time. The Hindu occultists held that this result is produced purely by the application of the power of concentrated Prana, by means of Rhythmic Breathing and Will-Power, as was the germination of the seed, the phenomena being identical. We have heard of a few isolated cases in which certain Hindu fakirs have been able to cause the hatching of the egg of small birds, quite a time however being necessary in such cases, in one instance the entire day (twelve
hours) being necessary to produce the result. The principle in all of these cases is the same, the application of Prana, which hastens the vital processes inherent in the germ of the seed or egg itself, the work being performed along purely natural lines, merely being hastened or stimulated to a marked degree by the action of and increased and concentrated supply of Prana.

Another interesting manifestation of the same force is that which has been related by the travelers in certain parts of India, whereby the temperature of water is lowered to the extent of a number of degrees, not in the way of an actual subtraction of the heat by the direct action of Prana, but in a manner similar to that of artificial refrigeration by evaporation. The method is as follows: The fakir takes into his hands, and at the same time rests upon his lap one of the large water jars common to all tropical countries, which is wrapped with cloths moistened with water, and which are usually placed in the sun that the heat may cause the water on the cloths to evaporate, the evaporation drawing the heat from the water within the jar and thereby cooling it—the process being according to well-known physical laws. The fakir, by directing a supply of Prana upon the moistened cloths (which are re-moistened from time to time) manages to set up a process of evaporation similar to that mentioned in the boiling-water feat, and this constant evaporation drawing the heat from the water within the jar gradually reduces it to a degree of coolness.
quite perceptible and agreeable to the taste. This manifestation shows quite plainly that Prana is the force used, and gives us an additional proof of the nature of this class of phenomena.

There are other cases, however, in which Prana is used in an entirely different way, and in accordance to different laws of nature. We allude to "the action at a distance," in which bells are rung and objects moved as if by an unseen hand. Laying aside for a moment the cases in which this class of phenomena is produced by the projection of the Astral Body charged with Prana, let us consider the cases in which the Prana is directed along the lines of Thought-form projection, or "Vitalized Thought." There are a number of feats produced in this way by the Hindu fakirs, some of which resemble some of the manifestations of the Western spiritualistic mediums. Bells are rung, small objects are shifted in position, and the strings of musical instruments are sounded, etc., although the fakir is bound and surrounded by watchers. These manifestations are performed in a dim light, darkness not being deemed necessary as in the cases in which the Astral manifestations are performed. In the latter cases there are conditions manifested which resemble the "materializations" of the Western spiritualists, and in which in the dimly lighted room the form of the fakir is seen floating about, and in which the other physical manifestations are shown. In many cases the fakirs attribute the phenomena to "spirits" or disembodied entities, but in many cases they frankly
admit that they "go out of themselves" in some way unknown to them, but which they produce by means of trance-states, etc., and in which they find themselves able to move objects, etc., while their physical body is tied in a chair, or while it reclines on the ground, held by some of the spectators. These seances resemble in many ways the spiritualistic seances of the West, and we shall not dwell upon them as they are not distinctively Hindu. As a matter of interest, we would note that many Western investigators now claim that much of the so-called "spirit phenomena" of the West is really caused by the unconscious astral projection of the medium, instead of by disembodied entities dwelling on other planes of being. If such be the case the West has stumbled on one of the methods of the Hindu fakirs, a fact which is most interesting and instructive.

There is another class of phenomena manifested by these fakirs which is of a very different type, and which perplexes the majority of investigators, but which is thought to arise from the employment of Prana in some peculiar way. We allude to the phenomenon of Levitation, whereby the body is caused to "levitate" or become so buoyant that it floats in the air as the body of the swimmer floats in the water. This phenomenon is not identical with a similar one caused by "mental illusion," in which the spectators are made to imagine that they see the feat, but is an actual physical phenomenon duly attested to by numerous Western people in India, and which has
also been manifested in other countries. It is generally attributed to a suppositional quality called "Levity," which is held to be the opposite of Gravity, and which counteracts the effect of the latter. But other authorities hold that Gravity is not neutralized but rather is overcome by the effect of Prana directed in a manner similar to the other feats. The fakir generally leans backward gradually, and when he begins to feel buoyant he calls upon the attendants to lift his heels from the ground and to support him in the air for a few moments, after which they withdraw, leaving him suspended in the air. After a few minutes the fakir is generally able to move himself about—to "float" in fact—until the power gradually decreases and he sinks slowly to the ground. It must be remembered that he passes into a state of intense concentration, becoming oblivious to the outside surroundings, and at the same time he breathes rhythmically in slow measured time.

In the above connection it is interesting to compare the above-mentioned complete levitation with the partial levitation so often resulting from the familiar Western experiment whereby a heavy person is lifted into the air by the finger-tips of his companions, who have been breathing rhythmically and in unison. While the process does not appear to come under the classification of the other feats performed by the use of Prana, there seems to be very good ground for believing that in some way Prana is employed to counteract the effects of Gravity.
The fakirs themselves seem to be at a loss to account for the phenomena, saying merely that they merely "let themselves go," holding at the same time a strong mental image of suspension in the air, and then "hold themselves up" by a concentrated effort of the Will directed into the Mental Image, or Thought Picture. They claim that it tires them out in a short time, and that they can feel themselves "giving out," just as under a physical strain. They acquire the means of producing the feat by frequent practice under the instruction of their masters in youth, but they also declare that some of the pupils never acquire the method at all, in spite of the instructions and practice, and that the teachers are unable to induce the power where it does not exist naturally. They refuse, as they always do in any case, to describe the methods of practice, except to their own apprentices, and they refuse large sums of money for the "secret" which they have sworn to preserve. Under no circumstances would they betray the secret to an outsider, for they fear the vengeance of their particular deity or god, Shiva, for they belong to the credulous and superstitious portion of the race, and are far from being advanced spiritually or intellectually. All of which goes to prove the contention of the developed and advanced occultists that these fakirs possess powers of a low degree, and which have no connection with true "soul-power," which is possessed only by advanced individuals, and which depend upon a high degree of knowledge concerning the nature and powers of the Soul.
We will not take up space and time in endeavoring to explain the nature of Prana and Mental Influence in this lesson. In the first series of our lessons, known as "The Fourteen Lessons in Yogi Philosophy and Oriental Occultism," we have gone into the subject of these two forces, showing what Prana is and how it is employed in connection with Psychic Influence. We would refer students to the lessons in the said book touching upon the forces named. But in order that this lesson, and the above references to Prana and Mental Influence may be intelligible to the general reader, we feel that we should state briefly the nature of Prana, and to describe the underlying principles of Mental Influence.

"Prana" is the Sanscrit term used to designate that great natural force or energy which is universal in its manifestations, and which appears in the human being as Vital Force, or Nerve-Force, in other words as the power which makes Life-Action possible. This Prana, although manifesting as Vital Force, is more than this—it is the great power or energy or force which manifests in all things throughout the universe, showing now as electricity, now as light and heat, now as magnetism, now as gravitation, etc.—in short, the Energy Principle of the Universe. Prana may be, and is directed by the human will, to the different parts of the body—as when the will commands the muscles to contract by means of a current of Prana sent there—and it may be projected beyond the limits of the body in certain forms of occult phenomenon.
There are various forms of Mental Influence, as all students of the subject well know, but the form or phase which is manifested by the fakirs in the feats of illusion mentioned in the first part of this lesson is in the form of Vibration, and Prana-charged Thought Forms projected toward the spectators. The fakir has cultivated the power of Mental Imaging to a high degree, and then forming a Thought-Form along the mould of his Mental Image, the same being charged with Prana to give it vitality and force, by means of his concentrated Will he projects it towards the circle of spectators, thus producing similar Vibrations in their Chitta or Mind-Stuff which causes them to think they see in actual manifestation the scenes that the fakir has seen by Mental Imaging. It is as if the fakir was using a Mental Magic-Lantern containing a slide with the desired picture painted on it—when the lantern-ray strikes the surface of the brains of the other persons the scene is reproduced there, and they think that they are actually witnessing the scene of the lantern-slide. This illustration is somewhat crude, but it gives an idea of the process employed. References to our other series of lessons, as aforesaid, will give detailed explanation of the nature and laws of the phenomena of Mental Influence.

In the Wonder-Working of the fakirs of India we have to deal with a great variety of feats and manifestations, which would require a large book to describe or even mention in detail. We have selected certain typical cases in order to illustrate the subject,
and have given you an explanation of the laws and
principles underlying each, so that you may be able
to distinguish between the various phases of the phe­
nomena. We think that with our explanation you will
be able to classify, distinguish and understand any
particular feats of which you may hear henceforth.

We wish to be distinctly understood, however, in
stating that the explanations given do not apply to the
higher class of phenomena manifested by the Ad­
vanced Masters and Higher Occultists of India, who
have mastered the secret of many of nature's finer
forces, and who employ the same from time to time
for the good of humanity and the advancement of the
race. These developed souls, however, never exhibit
these powers for the purpose of satisfying the curi­
osity of travelers or others, or even for the purposes
of scientific investigation—they hold themselves above
these things and would scorn to "give exhibitions" for
any such purpose. Some of their favored students
have been able to witness some of these remarkable
manifestations of power, during the course of their
occult instruction in which the principles were applied
in order to illustrate certain points of teaching. This
class of phenomena belongs to another plane of life
and activity, and may be considered as "Spiritual" in
nature rather than Mental or Physical. And the ac­
quirement of such power is possible only to those who
have trodden the Path of Attainment and who have
won the battle of Self Mastery, which must precede
the Mastery of the Finer Forces. Many people make
the mistake of confounding this Higher Phenomena with the manifestations just mentioned, or else the Psychic Phenomena of the Astral Plane, both of which are immeasurably below it in the scale. As we have said, many of these lower powers are acquired by persons of but a low grade of spiritual attainment or development, and their success depends principally upon those commonly-known but little-used faculties—Concentration, Perseverence, and Work, to a degree uncommon to the average person who wishes to be shown a Royal Road to Power, while no such road exists.
SPECIAL MESSAGE XI.

By Yog' Ramacharaka.

For this month, we invite you to taste of the spiritual wine of Wisdom, from the grapes of Understanding, pressed forth by the Hindu Sages of old:

"Truth cannot be realized by want of spiritual strength; nor by indifference; nor by austerities unaccompanied by renunciation. The self of that knower who applies himself to Truth, enters the great Self. Sages have found it, and do thou stand ever content in Spiritual Consciousness; remain thou ever centered in Truth, being free from all attachment, and always at peace within and without. Find the unconditional and all-pervading, and realizing the Truth within you, become one with All. With faith firmly fixed on the Truth; with the mind purified through renunciation; with the soul illumined with Spiritual Consciousness—become One with the Immortal—one with the One."

"When thy mind reaches the stage of intuitive knowledge, follow thou it—be led by the Truth within thee. Until then, be thou guided by the best books, and the best teachers, and the logical instruments of knowledge—though these be but as crutches, yet wisdom dictates that they be not thrown away until outgrown. When latent desire is burnt out by the fire of the Spirit, and the One is realized, then wilt thou have no concern with outward instruments of knowledge, however good these may be, these teachers, and books and logical reasonings."

"The rivers flowing to and gaining the ocean, lose themselves in it, yea, lose even their name and form, and become one with the Ocean, and even bear its name. So do all the myriads of individual selves flow into and gaining the One, become lost in it, losing name and form, and being known by its name. This One, in which all is lost—and by which losing all is found—is the immortal, transcendental Truth. In Truth are all forms, like the centering of the spokes of the chariot-wheel in its hub."

"Knowing Truth, the great all-pervading One, through whom is experienced dream and waking, the wise rise above pain, and sorrow, for Wisdom neutralizes these illusions."

Our Meditation for the coming month is:

"THE WISE EVER SEEK THAT WHICH ONCE KNOWN ALL IS KNOWN."
THE TWELFTH LESSON.

THE VEDAS; AND GLOSSARY.

Students of the Hindu Philosophies and Religious Systems meet with frequent and constant allusions to the "Vedas" and "Upanishads," the Sacred Books of India, but as a rule find little or no description or explanation of what the Vedas or Upanishads are; of what they consist, or of their history. We have thought it advisable to give our students a brief description and account of the Vedas and Upanishads in this lesson.

THE VEDAS.

The Vedas, generally speaking, may be defined as:
The Hindu Sacred Books comprising the Hindu Scriptures, viz., Rig-Veda; the Yajur-Veda; the Sama-Veda; the Atharva-Veda; and also the Brahmanas and the Upanishads; and also comprising the poems, hymns, sacred literature, rituals, and general religious philosophy of the Hindu religious systems.

But strictly speaking, the term "The Vedas" is used to designate merely the Sacred Scriptures of the Hindus, which we shall now consider.

The Vedas have a most ancient origin, their early history fading into "the days before history." There are accounts of the Sacred Writings extending back for several thousand years, but before this time there were evidently still older manuscripts; and before the constant verbal transmission of the Sacred Teachings from mouth to ear—from father to son—from teacher to student—which has always been the custom in
Oriental countries. There are over one hundred of these Sacred Books, but their base is found in the "Four Vedas," known as the Rig-Veda; the Yajur-Veda; the Sama-Veda; and the Atharva-Veda.

The Rig-Veda is considered the oldest of the Four Vedas, and is probably the most important. It consists of over one thousand great hymns, of extraordinary length, and chiefly concerning ceremonial worship and ritualistic rites of devotion. These hymns are arranged into ten books, called Mandala, six of which are Family Books, that is, are written by some sage or poet in the first place, and then added to by his descendants. The subjects treated in the Rig-Veda are numerous, mythology being strongly in evidence, the successive stages of the work showing the growth of the mythology of the Hindus, and also showing how some of the more elementary and simple conceptions of the earlier Hindus developed in systems of gods and demi-gods.

The Yajur-Veda is devoted principally to ritualism or sacerdotalism. Its form is metrical, as a rule, although certain forms of prose appear at times. The influence of the Rig-Veda is noticeable in it, and the latter is regarded in it as authoritative. The Yajur-Veda concerns itself with sacrifice, priestly functions, ceremonial of worship—the machinery of "the Church" in fact, very little of philosophy, metaphysics, or spiritual teaching being found therein—formalism, ritual and ceremony being the themes.

The Sama-Veda has been called "the Veda of
Hymns," which indeed it is. It comprises many verses, melodies, librettos, and naming of pious exclamatory words which were interjected into the singing, in the manner of the exhortations and pious exclamations manifested by some of the Christian sects during the prayers or sermons of others, such as "Amen! Glory to God! Praise the Lord!" etc., which practice was common among the early Hindus, and even to this day is found among some of their sects in which ardent enthusiasm is encouraged.

The *Atharva-Veda* has been called "the *Veda of Psychic Powers," for the reason that it devotes much attention to the various methods regarded as conducive to the development of super-normal faculties, senses, and powers. There is mention of both the low as well as the high use of the powers, the discussion ranging from highest forms of psychic power to the lowest forms of witchcraft, sorcery and black-magic, the habit of the Hindu mind being toward thoroughness, the logical conclusion being sought after without fear or hesitation. The books composing the *Atharva-Veda*, some twenty in number, contain countless "recipes" and formula for blessings, curses, charms, incantations, magical ceremonies, invocations, evocations, etc., etc., far exceeding in variety and detail any of the similar writings of the Hebrews, Greeks, etc., and showing to what extent the human mind may travel along these lines. But strange to say, among this mass of "methods," etc., there appear certain portions of the work touching upon
high ideas, thoughts and speculations, having evidently been written about the same time, and included with the other work by reason of the period of their writing, rather than by any relationship or connection of thought. The modern Hindu, and in fact the Hindus for many centuries past, have recognized a decided division between the parts of the Atharva-Veda, separating them into divisions corresponding to the Western terms of "White Magic" and "Black Magic" respectively.

THE BRAHMANAS.

There are many schools of interpretations of the Vedas, each of which have many commentaries arising from the interpretations. Proceeding from these differences appeared the several Brahmanas, which are in the nature of theological commentaries concerning the Vedas, more particularly in the matter of forms, ceremonies, creeds, etc., accompanied by a copious reference to the original books, and a quoting of "texts" in a manner familiar to those familiar with the customs of the Western sects and denominations. From these original Brahmanas developed a later form of commentaries which are known as the Aranyakas, or "Forest Treatises," named after the teachers who wrote them and who dwelt in the forests. These works are of a higher character than the earlier Brahmanas, and are of a mystical character and touch upon the higher phases of the Hindu religious thought. These works may be considered as a connecting-link between the Brahmanas and the Upanishads. The two
important Aranyakas are known as the Aitareya, and the Taittiriyas, respectively.

THE UPAnishads.

The term "Upanishad" means, literally, "a sitting down beside," or what in the West would be called a "heart-to-heart" instruction. The word is also used as meaning "the esoteric doctrine." The general use of the word, however, is as the designation for the "End of the Vedas," that is, for the philosophical writing which conclude the general Vedas, or Sacred Books of India. The Upanishads are devoted to theological, philosophical and metaphysical speculation, argument, discussion, teaching and consideration, whereas the Vedas proper; the Brahmanas; and the Aranyakas; (see previous reference in this lesson) are devoted rather to mythological, ritualistic, ceremonial subjects than to those treated in the Upanishads. The earlier Sacred Books devote themselves to explaining the religious, ethical, and ecclesiastical duties, together with a reference to super-normal powers in one case—but the Upanishads devote themselves chiefly to a consideration of the nature of man and the universe, and their relation to the Infinite Being. The Upanishads reach much higher planes of human thought and reasoning than do the earlier books, and are decidedly the writings preferred by the Hindu philosophers and metaphysicians, although priests naturally prefer the earlier works which are nearer to their profession and calling, and, consequently, nearer to their hearts.
The Upanishads are closely related to the Aranyakas, and are often found either “imbedded” in their substance or else forming their conclusion, showing their common origin among the “Forest Sages.” And both the Aranyakas and the Upanishads are frequently found at the end of some of the Brahmanas. So from the early Vedas to the latest Upanishads there is an unbroken line of continuity and relationship. And, accordingly, the general term “The Vedas” is applied to all of these Sacred Books or Writings. The date of the earlier Upanishads is unknown, but it is certain that the oldest ones antedate the Christian Era by over one thousand years—probably by many more centuries than even that time. The older Upanishads belong to the original Veda school, while some of the later have schools founded upon themselves.

Perhaps the two most important of the Upanishads are the Brhadaranyaka, and the Chandogya, respectively, both of which belong to the Vedic school. Other important Upanishads are the following: The Aitareya; the Kausitaki; the Taittiriya; the Kathaka; the Maitrayaniya, or Manava; the Kena; the Talavakara; the Isa; the Svetasvetara; the Mahanara; the Prasna; the Mandukya; and many others of more or less importance and popularity and authority. In fact, there are about 235 Upanishads considered to carry authority with them and known to the Hindus to-day, besides which there are many shorter and secret writings respected and treasured by some of
the sects and schools of India, and which never have been allowed to be translated, and many of which are never committed to print, but are passed along verbally, or else in private copies written by hand. The Hindus hold that the canon of the *Upanishads* is not closed, and that the future may add to the number of the admitted books.

In the *Upanishads* will be found the entire system of the Hindu philosophical and religious thought, in its many forms and varieties of interpretation. It is the largest collection of philosophical writings in the world, ancient or modern. And moreover the subject is considered with such wonderful subtlety of analysis and detail, that it is thought to include every possible variation of metaphysical thought of man up to the present time—that is, no other nation has ever been able to form a metaphysical conception that is without its counterpart in some of the *Upanishads*. The *Upanishads* stand as a monumental memorial to the energy, persistency and keenness of the Hindu metaphysical mind. But this fact has its weakness as well as its strength, for just as it is often said in the West that "one may prove anything, or disprove anything, by texts from the Bible"—so in India every sect, school, or division of thought is able to fortify itself with authoritative "texts" from the *Vedas* or *Upanishads*, proving each position and disproving the others. But nevertheless, there is a fundamental agreement upon basic principles—and between the lines of all may be read the words of the inner
TEACHINGS. And those Teachings all have as their essence the Truth:

"THERE IS BUT ONE—AND ONE ONLY."

EXPLANATION OF HINDU TERMS.

One of the difficulties of the Western student of Hindu philosophies and religious systems has been the lack of understanding of the technical Sanscrit terms used in the works on these subjects. Accordingly we have thought it desirable to issue a plain, simple, Glossary or Partial Dictionary, containing a definition of, and short explanation of, the technical Sanscrit terms used in our lessons, and in other works on the subject. This Glossary does not claim to give an "authoritative," academic, definition of the terms, but rather a plain explanation of each term, stated as clearly, and as simply as possible. There has been no attempt toward academic preciseness, or technical exactness in this Glossary—the sole desire and intent having been to enable the student to know "what the term means in English." The definitions given are "free," rather than in the "exact," precise style and form of the scholastic teachers of Sanscrit.

PRONUNCIATION.

It is almost impossible to give in English an exact Key to Pronunciation of the Sanscrit. The Sanscrit, you know, is the ancient language of the Hindus—a most classical and polished language—now employed only in the literary work, and sacred writings of India, and not in common use in that country, the popular,
common, dialects having superseded it. Sanscrit is highly technical and difficult, and even its correct pronunciation is possible only to the advanced scholar, even in India. Its finer shades, and distinctions, are beyond the ordinary student, particularly of the West, and we have made no attempt to give them here. We have thought it better to confine ourselves, and our students, to the general rules of pronunciation, which are all that are necessary for the casual reader and student. The following are the General Rules of Pronunciation of Sanscrit words:

A has the sound of a in arm, far, or father. It has also a secondary sound of u in butter, up, bud, etc. The general English pronunciation used is that of the first sound (as in arm) slightly sliding in the direction of the second sound (as in but)—the result being the sound of the last “a” in Philadelphia, or the “a” in mutable, villa, salary, etc.

E has the sound of a in fate, name, gay, etc.

I has the sound of i in ill, pit, admit, etc., sliding into the sound if i in machine, pique, intrigue, etc. (derived from the French), which is akin to the e in see.

U has the sound of u in put, bull, push, etc., rather than that of the oo in too.

S generally has the sound of s in sat, sun, sister, etc., although there is another use of it giving the sound of sh in ship, for instance, Siva is pronounced Sheeva, not Seeva, but generally Sh is used in the words having this sh sound—for instance, Shiva, instead of Siva.
Ch has the sound of ch in rich, and not the k sound.
C (without the h) is generally sounded as k, not as s.
Ai is generally sounded as i in light, fine, bright, etc.
The other letters generally are sounded as in English.

GLOSSARY.

ABHEDA. Sameness; not-distinct; non-separateness.
ABHAVA. The Principle of Non-existence; Without Qualities.
ABHIDHIVA. Non-covetousness; non-revengeful; nonvainglorious.
ACHARVA. A Guru; spiritual teacher, etc., of high rank.
ADAARA. A mental mirror; psychic vision.
ADAHDAIVIKA. Supernatural; above ordinary experience.
ADHIKARI. A worthy student of Truth.
ADITYA. The Sun.
ADITYAS. The twelve Planetary Spirits.
ADHARMA. Unrighteous; lacking virtue.
ADVATTA. Non-dualistic; monistic; the designation of the Monistic sect of the Vedanta.
ADHYASA. Reflection of an outside object; the chameleon quality of taking on appearances, hence the illusory aspect of things.
AHAM. The Ego; the "I."
AHAMKARA. Egoism; Self-Consciousness; the Sattva or Principle of Self-Consciousness.

AHARA. The drawing in of nourishment for body or mind.

AJNA. The Sixth Lotus of the Yoga Teachings of Patanjali, situated in the centre of the brain, just back of the eye-brows; also used in the sense of "divine perception." AJNATA. One possessing divine wisdom, or superhuman psychic perception.

AKASHA. The Universal Ether, which pervades all space.

AKHANDA. Whole; undivided.

AKHANDA-SATCHITANANDA. "The Undivided Existence—Knowledge—Bliss Absolute"; the knowledge of which is perceived in Samadhi.

ALAMBANA. Contemplation on outward things.

AMRITAVAM. Immortality.

ANAHATA. The Fourth Lotus of the Yoga of Patanjali, situated in Shusumna, directly in line with the heart.

ANANDA. Absolute Bliss.

ANTAHKARANA. The Internal Organ of the Mind, including the deliberative faculty, the determinative faculty, and the Self-Conscious Principle.

ANUMAYA. Realization.

ANUMANA. Inference.

APANA. The nerve-currents governing the excretory organs; one of the five manifestations of Prana.

APARAPRATYAKSHA. Psychic sensing, beyond the realm of sensuousness.
**PHILOSOPHIES AND RELIGIONS OF INDIA.**

APARAVIDYA. Knowledge of externals, as contrasted with knowledge of internals; superficial knowledge.

APAS. The element of Water.

APTA. One who has attained Illumination.

APURA. Merit.

ARJAVAM. Directness in intention; straightforwardness.

ARUPA. Formless.

ASAMPRAJNATA. The extreme and highest state of superconsciousness.

ASANA. Posture; bodily attitude assumed during meditation; the Third Step in Patanjali's Yoga System.

ASAT. Non-being; non-existence.

ASYADA. Psychic taste; or faculty of taste.

ASTI. To exist; to Be.

ATIKRANTA-CHAVANIYA. Meditation leading up to and culminating in the state of Samahdi, or Transcendental Consciousness, or Ecstasy.

AYMAN. The Spirit; the Real Self.

AUM (or Om). A symbolic "Holy Word" signifying The Absolute Idea.

AVARANA. The outward sheaths of the mind.

AVATARA or AVATAR. A divine incarnation; an incarnation of Deity in human form.

AVIDYA. Ignorance.

AVYAKTAM. Undifferentiated state or condition of Prakriti, or Nature, before there is a manifestation.

BHAGAVAD-GITA. A sacred book of India, or Upanishad.
Bhagavan. A high title denoting All-powerful; all-wise; all-inclusive; generally applied only to the highest teachers.

Bhakta. An ardent lover of God; a Bhakti-Yogi.


Bhavana. Meditation; thoughtful reverie.

Bheda. Separateness; lack of unity.

Bhikshu. A Buddhist mendicant monk.

Bhoga. Sensuousness; sensual pleasure.

Bhutas. The gross elements of nature.

Brahma. The personified conception of Brahman; the conception of Deity as the Creating God; the Creative Deity of the orthodox Hindu Trinity.

Brahman. The Absolute; THAT; the One Existence; the Primal Being; God, in the highest sense of the term.

Brahmavidya. The knowledge of the Absolute; Supreme Wisdom; the Highest Knowledge.

Brahmin. A member of the highest caste of India; a “twice-born,” according to the Hindu term.

Buddha. The great founder of the Buddhist philosophy, and held to be an incarnation of Brahman by some; Gautama Buddha, who lived about B.C. 600.

Buddhi. The determinative faculty of the mind; the Determinative Principle arising from Prakriti by reason of the involvement of Purusha.

Chaitanya. Pure Intelligence; also the name of a high Hindu teacher, who lived about 1500 A.D.,
and who is regarded by some as an incarnation or avatar of Krishna.

CHARVAKA. A materialist; the Hindu term for one who rejects the spiritual philosophies.

CHIDAKASA. The mental space, in which the advanced soul perceives knowledge of the universe.

CHITTA. Mind-Stuff, or the subtle elements from which Mind is evolved or manifested.

CHITTAKASHA. The area or space of the mind.

DAMA. Control of the organs of the senses and the body.

DEHA. Gross matter.

DRAVA. The Ultimate Substance of Kanada's Philosophy.

DEVAS. The angelic beings, who were originally human beings, but who have advanced in the spiritual scale into a state of semi-divinity; "the shining ones," according to the Hindu popular term.

DEVACHAN. The heaven-world. DEVALOKA. The higher regions or planes.

DHARANA. Concentration. One-mindedness. The Yoga Sixth Step.

DHARMA. Duty; virtue; the Path of Right Action.

DHYANA. Meditation on the Divine; the Yoga Seventh Step. DHYANAMARGA. The Path of Knowledge through Meditation.

DVAITA. The Dualistic School of Philosophy, opposed to Advaita.

DVANDAS. The "pairs of opposites," or dual-aspects of nature, such as heat and cold, pleasure and pain;
high and low; sharp and dull, etc.; the “polarities” of natural objects.

Dvēsha. Hatred; dislike; aversion; repulsion.

Ekagra. A state of Concentration.

Ekam. One; hence, Eka-Niśthā, or devotion to one ideal; Eka-Niṣṭha-Bhakti, or single-love for God; Ekatma-Vadām, or Monism in philosophy; Eka-Yana, or the one-support of the universe, i.e., God.

Gautama. The founder of Buddhism; the Buddha.


Gotama. The founder of the Nyāya Philosophy.

Grahana. Sense-perception.

Gunas. The Three Qualities or Prakṛiti, or Nature (see lesson on The Sāṃkhya System).

Guru. A spiritual teacher; a term of great respect.

Hatha-Yoga. The Yoga of Physical Well-Being, or Physical Control, the aim of which is physical perfection, or the preparing of a worthy temple of the Spirit; but which, when perverted, is applied to the degrading and abnormal practices, austerities, and self-torture of the fakirs and false-Yogis of India. Hatha-Yogi. A follower or practitioner of Hatha-Yoga.

Hum. A mystic word used in mediation, as in the sacred verse, “Om, Mani, Padme, Hum.”

Ida. The left-sided nerve-current; the left nostril.

Indra. The “King of the gods,” in the ancient Hindu mythology.

Indriyas. The Internal Organs of the Mind.
ISHTA-NISHTA. Devotion to one's highest ideals.
ISHWARA. The Personal God; the Logos; the Demi-Urge; the Universal Purusha; sometimes used as the highest personification of the Absolute possible to the mind of man, the Absolute in itself being incapable of conception or thought.
JAIMALI. The founder of the Purva-Mimansa Philosophy.
JIVA. The individual life, or individual soul. JIVA-ATMAN. The Atman in its manifestation of Jivas.
KAIVALYA. Isolation from the Material World. Oneness with the Absolute.
KAL. Time.
KALPA. A cycle of time.
KAMA. Desire; passion; sense-longing.
KANADA. The founder of the Vaisheshika Philosophy.
KAPILA. The founder of the Sankhya System of Philosophy; the great teacher of Evolution in India.
KARMA. Action; also the effects resulting from action; also the Law of Spiritual Cause and Effect, which underlies the Hindu Philosophies and Religions.
KARMA-YOGA. The Yoga of Work, or Action, or Duty-Well-Performed Without Hope of Reward.
KARMA-YOGI. A disciple of Karma-Yoga.
KHANDA. Differentiated; divided; separated; or the action which separates, divides, or differentiates.
KRISHNA. An incarnation of Vishnu; an Avatar of Deity; a Great Teacher who lived about 1400 B.C., and whose general teachings are stated in the Bha-
gavad-Gita; the term is also used by the Vaishnavas, or worshipers of Krishna, as the name of the Absolute or that, as well as in the sense of the personified Deity.

**Kumbhaka.** The retention of the breath in the practice of Pranayama.

**Kundalini.** The subtle nerve-energy, or concentrated psychic force, located in the lotus at the base of the spinal column, and which, when aroused, develops the psychic and spiritual powers of the Yogi.

**Linga Sharira.** Subtle Body. Etheric Body.

**Mahat.** Great.

**Mahakasha.** Great space.

**Mahapurusha.** A great soul; generally applied to an incarnation, or avatar, or sometimes to a great sage or teacher.

**Mahat.** Universal Consciousness; the term literally meaning “the great one.”

**Mahatattva.** The great principle of Consciousness first evolved and proceeding from Prakriti, according to the Sankhya philosophy.

**Manas.** The deliberative or reasoning faculty of the mind.

**Mantram.** An affirmation; prayer; holy word; verse thought; idea, etc., expressed in words, or meditated upon in the form of words, during worship, meditation, or concentration.

**Manipura.** The Third Lotus of the Yoga of Patanjali, which is situated directly opposite to the navel, on the Shushumna, along the spinal column.
Maya. Illusion; the Unreal Appearance of Nature; the phenomenal cloak or covering of the Absolute, which is not real but exists merely as an appearance; phantasmagoria.

Mimansa. The name of two schools of the Hindu Philosophy, viz.: the Purva Mimansa; and the Utara Mimansa, generally known as the Vedanta.

Moksha. The state of Liberation; Emancipation; Freedom; Divine Absorption, etc., often used in the same sense as Nirvana.

Mukti. Deliverance, or Emancipation from Samsara, or Rebirth.

Muladhara. The Basic or First Lotus of the Yoga of Patanjali, situated at the base of the spinal column; the termination of the spinal cord, in which the Kundalini is stored or "coiled-up.”

Nada-Brahma. The sacred word Aum (or Om), which was the first vibration of the newly-created universe.

Nama-Rupa. Name and form.

"Neti-Neti." “Not-this—Not-this”; the term used by the teachers in describing that, which is considered as “Not-This” to everything—that is, as a Something that is No-Thing.

Niralamana. “Without-Support”; an extremely high state of meditation, in the Yoga practice.

Nirbija. “Without-Seed”; the highest possible form of Samahdi, or Yoga superconsciousness, in which the seed of Karma is killed, and the soul is no longer bound to Samsara.
NIRGUNA. "Without-Gunas"; that is, without qualities or attributes.

NISHKAMAKARMA. Actions performed unselfishly, from duty, and without desire or hope of reward; according to the teachings of Karma Yoga.

NITYA. Eternal; without end; permanent; indestructible.

NIRVANA. The state of Emancipation, or Freedom from Samsara, or Rebirth; the state of Absorption by the Divine; generally used by the Buddhists, but sometimes by the Hindus.

NIRVICHARA. Without discrimination, or preference.

NIRVIKALPA. Without change in time; changeless duration; a "lesser eternity."

NIŚTHA. Oneness of attachment; singleness of attraction.

NIYAM. Fate; Necessity; Determinism.

NIYAMA. Religious Duty; consisting of inward and outward purity; right-thought; right-action; contentment; avoidance of luxury, vanity, and sensuousness; performance of religious duty, etc.; the Second Step of the Yoga of Patanjali.

NYAYA. The Philosophical System of Gôtama. (See the lesson on the Three Minor Systems.)

OJAS. The subtle energy of the system, conserved by continence and purity.

OM, or OMKARA. See Aum.

"OM TAT SAT." A sacred expression of the Hindus, applied to THAT, and meaning "Thou art the Supreme and Absolute Being; Wisdom, and Bliss;"
tat meaning “that,” and sat meaning “being”; and Om meaning the term for that including his Absolute Aspects.

**PADARThA.** A Category, or Ultimate Classification.

**PARA.** Supreme; greatest; highest (superlative term used as a prefix).

**PARA-AYMAN.** The Supreme Spirit.

**PARA-BHAKTI.** Supreme Love of God.

**PARA-BRAHM.** Brahman considered in its Absolute Aspect, devoid of manifestation or emanation—Brahman-in-Itself.

**PARA-NIRVANA.** The Supreme Nirvana, which by many is held to mean Absolute Extinction or Nothingness, but which the Inner Teachings hold to be Absolute Absorption in THAT and Infinite Consciousness.

**PARAMAHAMSA.** Supreme soul, or being.

**PARAVIDYA.** Supreme Wisdom, or knowledge.

**PArVAthI.** The wife of Shiva, in the ancient mythologies.

**Patanjali.** The founder of the Yoga System of the Hindu Philosophy, who lived about 200 B.C.

**PIngala.** The right-side nerve current; the left nostril.

**Pīrīs.** The forefathers, or ancestors, highly venerated by the Hindus and all Orientals, and generally held to exercise a watchful interest over their descendants.

**PRAHANA.** Nature, or primordial element.

**Prajna.** Divine Wisdom, leading to the Realization of the One.
Prajñāyoti. An Illumined One; one who has attained divine knowledge.

Prakṛti. Nature; or the Primal Substance of Nature; one of the two fundamental bases of the conception of the Universe advanced by the Sāṅkhya philosophy of Kapila; the source of the material and mental phases of the universe, as distinguished from the Spiritual Basis, or Purusha.

Prāṇa. The Universal Principle of Energy; also used to designate the Vital Force of the body, which is a manifestation of the Universal Prāṇa.

Prāṇavāma. The Science of Control of the Prāṇa, principally by means of the Breath; the Fourth Step of Patanjali’s Yoga System.

Prasāṅkhyaṇa. Contemplation of the Abstract.

Pratīti. Illumination by Divine Wisdom.

Pratīka. A symbol, or image, of Brahman, the Infinite Being.

Pratīma. The use of images of the gods as symbols for the Supreme Being. The worship before these symbols is intended as the worship of the Supreme Being, in some of its phases, and is not idolatry as the term is generally understood.

Pratīvishaya. The sense-organs.

Pratīvālāra. Control of the Senses; a part of the Yoga discipline and practice; the Fifth Step of the Yoga of Patanjali, which consists in ‘making the Mind introspective—that is, turning it back on itself, and releasing it from the power of outward impressions.”
PRATYAGATMAN. The state of internal self-illumination, or spiritual knowing.

PRATYAKSHAM. Perception by means of the illuminated consciousness, and without the necessity of sense organs.

PRITHIVI. Solid matter; earth; cohesive mass.

PURAKA. Inhalation of the Breath.

PURUSHA. The Spiritual Principle; the Spirit (see lesson on the Sankhya System).

PURVA MIMAMSA. "Prior Investigation"; one of the Three Minor Systems of Hindu Philosophy.

RAJA. Royal; Chief; Superior; Superlative.

RAJA YOGA. The "Royal Yoga"; "Superlative Yoga"; a form of Yoga advocated by the Yoga School of Patanjali and others, which has for its object the development of the psychic and spiritual faculties, and the control of the Mind. (See lesson on the Yoga System.)

RAJAS. Activity; Energy; Lively; One of the Three Gunas. (See lesson on the Sankhya System.)

RAMA. A celebrated ancient Hindu sage and teacher, regarded as an incarnation or avatar of Krishna.

RISHIKA. Exhalation of the Breath.

RIG-VEDA. The oldest part of the Vedas, and which is composed principally of hymns, etc.

RISHI. A great sage or teacher who has attained the stage of Super-Man, and who is possessed of the power of supersensce perception.

RUDRA. The name formerly given to Shiva, in the ancient mythology.
SAGUNA. Possessing qualities.

Sahasrara. The final lotus, situated in the brain, described in *Patanjali's Yoga System*; sometimes regarded as the brain itself; "the thousand-petalled lotus."

SAKTI. Power; Authority.

SAMA. The form of mental control which consists in directing the mind inward, and preventing it from externalizing.

SAMAIHI. Transcendental Contemplation, or Ecstasy; Cosmic Consciousness; a supernormal state produced by meditation, concentration, etc.; the Eighth Step of *Patanjali's Yoga System*.

SAMANVA. The Principle of Generality, or Genus.

SAMAPATTI. The figurative term, meaning "the casket of treasures," used by the *Yogins* to describe the stages of meditation.

SAMAVAYA. The Principle of Coherence.

SAMPRAJNATA. The preliminary stage of *Samahdi*, or superconsciousness resulting from Yoga meditation, etc.

SAMSAARA. The World of Phenomenal Existence; the Chain of Rebirth; the Cycle of Existences; used particularly to distinguish the universe of manifestation and phenomena from the Real Existence which lies behind and under it.

SAMSKARAS. The impression in the mind-stuff that results in fixing habits.

SAMYANA. A term used to designate the Three Higher Steps in *Patanjali's Yoga*, known as *Dha-
rana, Dhyana, and Samadhi; or, in other words, the steps of Control of the Mind, Meditation, and Transcendental Contemplation, collectively; the word means Restraint or Control.

Sanandam. The third stage of Samadhi, or superconsciousness.

Sanatana. The “External Religion” of India.

Sankaracharya. A great Hindu teacher who lived about A. D. 800, and who was the leading expounder and commentor of the Vedanta.

Sankhya. The great system of Hindu Philosophy founded by Kapila about 700 B. C., the leading features of which are the conception of the dual-principles of Purusha, or Spirit, and Prakriti, or Nature, or Universal Creative Energy. (See lesson on The Sankhya System.)

Sannyasa. Renunciation; non-worldliness; the forsaking of position, name, possessions, family, and all connected with the world of sense-attraction.

Sannyasin. A follower of Sannyasa; an ascetic; one who forsakes all and follows the Spirit.

Sat. Absolute Existence; one of the terms applied to The Absolute Brahman, or That.

Sat-Chit-Ananda. A term applied to The Absolute, Brahman or That, consisting of three terms, and meaning “Absolute Existence or Being—Absolute Wisdom and Knowledge—Absolute Bliss or Happiness.”

Satvas. One of the three Gunas; the Guna of Brightness, Goodness, and Light. (See the lesson on the Sankhya System.)
Siddhanta. The Knowledge of Decision; positive knowledge.

Siddhas. Yogis who have attained semi-divine powers, through superconscious knowledge, etc. Siddhis. The supernormal powers of the Siddhas.

Sishya. A student, neophyte, or disciple of a Guru; a Chela.

Shaktas. Worshipers of Shakti.

Shakti. The Principle of Life Energy or Cosmic Energy, or Nature.

Shaivás. The cult of Shiva worshipers.

Shiva, or Siva. The Third Principle of the Hindu Trinity, representing the Destroying or Changing Principle; also the conception of the Supreme Being of the Shaivás. (See lessons on The Religions of India.)

Sloka. A verse of a poem or sacred writing.

Smriti. Memory; also a term sometimes applied to the sacred books outside of the Vedas, which have been transmitted in the past by Memory.

Soham. A term meaning "I Am He," used by the enthusiastic Bhakti Yogis, and others, and implying the perception of their relation to Brahman or that; equivalent to the radical Sufi statement of "I am God Himself."

Soma. The nectar of the ancient gods; an Indian plant.

Sravana. The supersensuous hearing claimed to be developed by the Yoga practices; Clairaudience.

Sri, or Shri. A term meaning "blessed one," or
"holy one," applied to the great sages and teachers of India by their followers.

**Sthula Sharira.** The gross physical body, as distinguished from the Linga Sharira, or subtle body, or etheric double.

**SUNYA VADA.** The doctrine that behind the phenomenal world there is an Infinite Void, or Nothing; a form of philosophical Nihilism.

**Sushupti.** The state of profound, dreamless sleep.

**Shushumna.** The canal running through the centre of the spinal cord, and through which the Kundalini ascends in the Yogi practices. (See the lesson on the Yoga System.)

**Svadhishthana.** The second lotus of the Yoga system of Patanjali, and which is situated back of the navel.

**Swami.** A spiritual teacher.

**Tadiyata.** A state of exaltation common to certain of the advanced Bhakti Yogis, in which the man loses his sense of personality and feels that he is merged with the Lord's "radiation or light" by reason of his Love-of-God.

**Tamas.** Darkness; one of the Gunas; the Guna of Sloth, Ignorance, and Slowness. (See lesson on the Sankhya System.)

**Tanamatras.** Subtle or fine elements of Nature, from which the gross elements proceed.

**Tapas.** Ascetic practices for controlling the body by fasting, austerities, self-torture, etc.

"**Tat tvam asi.**" A term meaning "That thou art,"
used by Hindu teachers to their students, and which informs them of their relationship with Brahman, through the Indwelling Spirit.

Tattvas. Principles; Categories; Ultimate Classes; Truths.

Tejas. The element of Fire.

Trishna. Desire; thirst; longing; craving.

Turiya. The highest state of consciousness.

Tvaga. Renunciation of the lower for the higher.

Udana. Nerve-current controlling the speech organs.

Udgatha. The awakening of the Kundalini.

Upanishads. The later Sacred Books of India.

Upayapravyaya. The state of intense abstraction, or meditation upon abstract things; abstract meditation, or meditation upon nothing.

Uttara Mimansa. A term applied to the Vedanta System of Hindu Philosophy, and meaning "subsequent investigation," or "investigation of the subsequent part," the "investigation" applying to the Vedas.

Vada. Knowledge by Argument, or Discussion.

Vairagyam. Renunciation of, and non-attachment to, the objects or allurement of the senses.

Vaisheshika. The school or system of Hindu Philosophy founded by Kanada, one of the distinguishing features of which is the "Atomic Theory." (See lesson on The Three Minor Systems.)

Vaishnavas. The disciples and worshipers of Vishnu, or Krishna; one of the leading religious sects
PHILOSOPHIES AND RELIGIONS OF INDIA.

of India. (See lessons on The Religions of India.)
VARUNA. A god in the ancient Hindu mythology.
VASUDEV A. A manifestation of the Infinite Being.
VAYU. The Principle of Air.
VEDANA. The supersensuous faculty of Feeling developed by the Yogis.
VEDAS. The Sacred Books of India. (See latter part of this lesson.)
VEDANTA. The great system of Hindu Philosophy, the distinguishing feature of which is Idealism. (See lesson on The V edanta System.)
Vidya. Wisdom; Knowledge; Science.
Vimoksha. Absolute freedom from Desire; Emancipation.
VIRYA. Strength; vitality; energy; virility.
VISHNU. The First Principle of the Hindu Trinity; the Preservative Principle of Deity; of whom Krishna was an avatar; the conception of Vishnu and Krishna is often identical. (See the lessons on the Religions of India.)
VISHESHA. Atomic Individuality.
VISHISTADVAITA. The branch of the Vedanta which holds to the conception of "qualified nondualism, and which teaches that the individual soul is a part of God. (See lesson on the Vedanta System.)
Vishistadvaitin. A disciple or follower of Vishistadvaita.
VIVEKANANDA. A term meaning "Bliss-in-Discrimination"; the name adopted by a celebrated Hindu Advaitist teacher who visited America in 1893.
VIVEKA. Discrimination between the true and the false.

VISHUDDHA. The fifth lotus of the Yoga of Patanjali, and which is situated in the Shushumna, back of the throat.

VRTTI. A whirlpool, vortex, or wave-action in the Chitta or Mind-Stuff; a mental activity or thought-action.

VYANA. The nerve-currents of the physical body.

VYASA. An ancient Hindu teacher who is held to be the author of the Mahabharata, and of the Aphorisms of the Uttara Mimiansa or Vedanta. VYASA SUTRAS. The Aphorisms of Vyasa.

VYUPTHANA. Arousing or awakening from meditation, or concentration.

YAMA. Self-Control; the First Step in Patanjali’s Yoga System.

YOGA. A term meaning “yoking; joining, etc.”; also meaning “mental control and advancement” resulting therefrom; the name of the Yoga System of Hindu Philosophy established by Patanjali. (See lesson on the Yoga System.)

YOGI, or YOGIN. A follower of Yoga; a practitioner of the Yoga methods; or in a more general sense, “one who seeks Union, Realization, and Attainment by means of Wisdom, Divine Love, Action, or Control—or by all.”
SPECIAL MESSAGE XII.

By Yogi Ramacharaka.

For this month we invite you to partake of the fragments of the Bread of Truth, baked from the flour of Wisdom, by the Hindu Sages of old:

"I know the One to be the All. The Great Self, the Truth, all effulgence, transcending all darkness. Knowing this, one can transcend even death."

"As oil is found in sesame-seeds; as ghee is found in curds; as water is found in the streams; as fire is found in the flame; so is the One Self seen in the self by him who tries to realise it through universal love and perfect control over mind and body."

"Three are the supports of religion: Renunciation; Knowledge; and Compassion."

"Beyond desire; without parts; above egoism; being and non-being—whatever thou art, still thou canst not escape being the One. Thou protectest, destroyest, givest, sharpest, speakest, though ever free from egoism—wonderful is the power of Illusion which concealeth thee, and yet revealeth thee—but more wonderful still art thou beyond the Illusion."

"Then, when Truth was still unmanifest, It, of itself, became manifest through name and form, endowing everything with this or that name, and this or that form. All things even until now are defined by some name and some form. This is the import of Its entering into the objective formed and evolved from Itself."

"In dreams there are in reality no chariots; no horses; not even the course on which the chariot may run; and yet all these are mentally created in a moment. There are in reality no ponds, no lakes, no rivers, and yet all are there at the merest thought. The power of evolving any number of forms from Itself is the creative power of the One."

"This, therefore, is the Truth, that as from fire well-lighted, fiery sparks flow off in every direction by the thousands, so do all beings of every variety come out of Great One! from the over Immutable, and are resolved also into the same. It is the self-illumined, formless Spirit of Truth, all within and all without; unborn; without breath; without mortal mind; above all conditions; beyond the eternal cause of the phenomenal and relative objective."

Our Meditation for the coming month is:

"THERE IS BUT ONE TRUTH—MEN CALL IT BY MANY NAMES. ABOVE TIME AND BEYOND SPACE, AND FREE FROM CAUSATION, EVER DWELLETH THE ONE THAT IS ALL."
JUST ISSUED.

THE

THREE PRINCIPLES
OF THE

DIVINE ESSENCE.

OF THE

Eternal Dark, Light, and Temporary World.

SHOWING

What the Soul, the Image and the Spirit of the Soul are: As also what Angels, Heaven and Paradise are.

How Adam was before the Fall, in the Fall, and after the Fall.

AND

What the Wrath of God, Sin, Death, the Devils, and Hell are: How all Things have been, now are, and how they shall be at the last.

By Jacob Behmen, the Tuetonic Theosopher.

Send for our 16 page prospectus of this book.

Price $2.00
BOOKS PUBLISHED AND FOR SALE

BY

THE YOGI PUBLICATION SOCIETY

Masonic Temple, Chicago, Ill.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Price</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Fourteen Lessons in Yogi Philosophy, and Oriental occultism</td>
<td>$1.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By Ramacharaka. Bound in brown silk cloth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Advanced Course in Yogi Philosophy, and Oriental occultism</td>
<td>$1.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>By Ramacharaka. Bound in green silk cloth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raja Yoga. By Ramacharaka. Bound in brown silk cloth</td>
<td>$1.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Granth Yoga. By Ramacharaka. Bound in green silk cloth</td>
<td>$1.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prana, Healing. By Ramacharaka. Bound in maroon silk cloth</td>
<td>$1.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hatha Yoga. By Ramacharaka. Bound in yellow silk cloth</td>
<td>$1.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Science of Breath. By Ramacharaka. Bound in paper, silk cloth</td>
<td>$.75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Light on the Path and Illumined Way. By M. C. Page</td>
<td>$1.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A Truth Bee on the Light on the Path. By M. C. Page</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>A Visit to a Court. By Edward Carpenter. Paper</td>
<td>$.25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jesus; The Last Great Initiator. By Edward Schure. Cloth</td>
<td>$.80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Krishna and Orpheus. By Edward Schure. Silk cloth</td>
<td>$.80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Spirit of the Tantras and Shastras. By Ramacharaka</td>
<td>$.60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Spirit of the Tantras and Shastras. By Ramacharaka</td>
<td>$.60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Spirit of the Tantras and Shastras. By Ramacharaka</td>
<td>$.60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prayer of Being. By A. P. Kinney. Cloth</td>
<td>$.60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Practical Mind Reading. By W. W. Atkinson. Cloth</td>
<td>$.60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Practical Psychometry and Crystal Reading. By W. W. Atkinson. Cloth</td>
<td>$.60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mental Influence. By W. W. Atkinson. Cloth</td>
<td>$.60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mystic Christianity. By Ramacharaka. Pamphlet Edition</td>
<td>$.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Inner Consciousness. By W. W. Atkinson. Cloth</td>
<td>$.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Philosophies and Religions of India. By Ramacharaka. Cloth</td>
<td>$.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Philosophies and Religions of India. By Ramacharaka. Cloth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

COMPLETE CATALOG ON APPLICATION.

We will be pleased to send descriptive circulars to any one that you think would be interested.
Colección Rosacruc

por

H. Spencer Lewis

Doctor en Filosofía; miembro de la Orden Rosacrúca; feo suplente de la Orden en Norte América; miembro de la Abrámica Esfunda de India; y delegado norteamericano del Maestro O. W. B. de Tibet.

Al publicar esta colección del inglés no ha querido escoger solamente aquellos libros que son realmente dignos de estar en la biblioteca de un pensador.

Es una satisfacción leer un libro que en cada párrafo se enciende algo que aumenta sus conocimientos con un real mensaje espiritual, en lenguaje claro y comprensible.

¿No es un consuelo encontrar un libro que después de la primera lectura todavía tenga suficiente interés en atractivo de nuevo y obligar a repetir su lectura?

Los libros aquí presentados son saludables y constructivos, pero efígos serios y prácticos.

Serán su mejor amigo y de su mayor ayuda en complicados problemas de la vida diaria. Cada libro hace un nuevo amigo de sus lectores predilectos.

Esperamos que a través de estas obras hacer un bien a la humanidad y llevar un real libro de bienestar a todos los lectores de habla española.

Preguntas y Respuestas Rosacrúcas

Principios Rosacrúcas para el Hogar y los Negocios

El Dominio del Daño con los Cielos de la Vida

La Vida Mística de Jesús

Revelaciones sobre la Reencarnación (Mil años pasados)

Secretas Enseñanzas del Tibet

Manual Rosacrúca (Ilustrado con 41 grabados interesantes)

Estos tomos están palademente impresos y artísticamente presentados, en rica encuadernación iluminada pergamin.

Pie.
SELECCIÓN DE OBRAS
DE
Sabiduría Oriental

De la misma índole, como diversos manuscritos de no sólo ideología fundamental, son las obras que de varios autores orientales enumeramos a continuación y cuyos títulos bastan para denotar cuán interesantes son los temas de que tratan. La mentalidad occidental es tan distinta de la oriental, y esta aventura de tal modo o aquella en profundidad de concepto y claridad de expresión, que la lectura de estas obras descubre nuevos puntos de vista espirituales, elimina muchos errores, que, alimentados por el soñismo, perturban verdades, y sobre todo dan un nuevo y más alto concepto del destino de la vida humana.

MISCELANEOUS
El Espíritu de los Upanishads

TRES INICIADOS
El Kibbélén

SWAMI PANCHADASI
Telepatía y Clarividencia
Nuestras Fuerzas Ocultas
El Aura Humana y el Mundo Astral

SWAMI MUKERJI
Lectores de Yoga para el Desarrollo Espiritual
Doctrina y Práctica de la Yoga

MAGUS INCognito
La Doctrina Secreta de los Rosacruces (Ilustrado con 10 grabados alégoricos)

ANTONIO ROCH. — EDI.UR. DIÁLOGO Y Taller Estilo; C/126 — BARNVI. (Barcelona)
ELIAS GERNITZ
Los Maestros de la Kábala 6

HERON Q. DUMONT
Arte y Ciencia del Magnetismo Personal 6
Curso Adelantado de Magnetismo Personal 6

YOGI KARISHMAMANDA
El Evangelio del Señor Buddha 6
El Evangelio de RamaKrishna 6
¿Cómo se llega a ser Yogi? 6
Teosofía Práctica 6
Lecciones de Ciencias Ocultas 6
La Doctrina de la Kábala 6
La Ciencia de la Kábala 6
La Filosofía de la Kábala 6
Reincarnación o Inmortalidad 6
Enciclopedia de Ciencias Ocultas 25
Enciclopedia de Francemasonería (2 Títulos) 50

SWAMI VIVEKANANDA
Aforismos de la Yoga de Patanjali 6
Karma Yoga (Sendero de Acción) 6
Filosofía Vedanta 6
Vedanta Práctica 6
Epópeyas de la Antigua India 6
Bhakti Yoga (Sendero de Devoción) 6
Miscelánea Teosófica 6
Los Problemas de la India Moderna 6
Jnana Yoga (Sendero de Sabiduría) 6
Raja Yoga (Desarrollo de la Naturaleza Interna) 6
Conferencias Teosóficas 6
Un viaje por Europa 6
Discursos sobre Filosofía Oriental 6
Conversaciones y Diálogos 6
Pláticas sobre Filosofía Yogadipa 6
Discursos y Coloquios 6
Colección de Escritos 6
Correspondencia Epistolar 6
YOGI RAMACHARAKA

CRISTIANISMO MÍSTICO (Las enseñanzas internas del Maestro) 6
Filosofías y Religiones de la India 6
Bhagavad Gita. (El Mensaje del Maestro) 6
La Vida después de la Muerte. (La otra Vida) 6
Sistema Hindu-Yogi de la Cura por el Agua 6
Hatha Yoga. (Filosofía Yogi del bienestar Físico) 6
La Ciencia de la Salud. (Medicina Pasquín) 6
Ciencia Hindu-Yogi de la Respiración 6
Cálculos Lecciones sobre Filosofía Yogi y Ocultismo Oriental 6
Curso Adelantado sobre Filosofía Yogi y Ocultismo Oriental 6
Serie de Lecciones sobre Raja Yoga 6
Serie de Lecciones sobre Gnani Yoga 6

Estos tomos están pulcramente impresos, de inmejorable traducción y lujosamente encuadernados en tela, con estampaciones en negro y oro.

ENCICLOPEDIA DE CIENCIAS OCULTAS
por YOGI KHARISHNANDA

ES EL DICCIONARIO MÁS MODERNO Y COMPLETO EN SU GÉNERO, OBRA CIENTÍFICAMENTE PREPARADA

Un tomo de tamaño 16 x 22 centímetros, encuadernado en tela, con estampaciones en negro y oro, de estilo Renacimiento español. Precio de la obra: 25 Pesos.

ENCICLOPEDIA DE FRANCMAZONERÍA
por YOGI KHARISHNANDA

OBRA MODERNA, ESPECIAL PARA EL CONOCIMIENTO Y FINES DE LA VERDADERA MAZONERÍA

Dos tomos de tamaño 16 x 22 centímetros, encuadernados en tela, con estampaciones en negro y oro, de estilo Renacimiento español. Precio de la obra: 50 Pesos.
Spencer - The Unknowable - 183.
Hegel - Non-Being & Being I - 185.
Schopenhauer - Will to Live - 186.
Neumann - 189.

Fig. India. - parallel - 110.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Max Müller</td>
<td>6.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paul Reiner</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vidy Cousin</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moniu Williams</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Darwin</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hopkins Ed.</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hartmann</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thales</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anatamanin</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heraclitus</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pythagoras</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kant</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plato</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hegel</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>G. S.</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Webster</td>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kantla</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shankara: The Chain</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&quot;The Union of Souls&quot;</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jackson Prof.</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buddhism - outside system</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------------------------</td>
<td>-----</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Karma - ecclesiastical weapon</td>
<td>2.04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Irony of fate - Gautama - Buddha</td>
<td>2.05</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jesus - Buddha of the West</td>
<td>206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Krishna - Buddha - same promise</td>
<td>2.05</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Statistics - Rel. in India</td>
<td>263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>AXIOMATIC SUMMARY</strong></td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pure Reason...</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poppy - Dope - The Fly - Prabandha</td>
<td>61-67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Truth</td>
<td>81 - 113 - 144 - 245 - 267 - 257 - 267</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>= 2352</td>
<td>- 850 - 530 - 248</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gnan Yoga - One - Many</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eclecticism - 6 Hindu Syst. + Budh. ok</td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>